Physics and applications of dusty plasmas: The perspectives 2023

J. Beckers,^{1, a)} J. Berndt,² D. Block,³ M. Bonitz,⁴ P.J. Bruggeman,⁵ L. Couëdel,^{6,7} G.L. Delzanno,⁸ Y. Feng,⁹ R. Gopalakrishnan,¹⁰ F. Greiner,^{3, 11} P. Hartmann,¹² M. Horányi,¹³ H. Kersten,³ C.A. Knapek,¹⁴ U. Konopka,¹⁵ U. Kortshagen,⁵ E.G. Kostadinova,¹⁵ E. Kovačević,² S.I. Krasheninnikov,¹⁶ I. Mann,¹⁷ D. Mariotti,¹⁸ L.S. A. Melzer,¹⁴ M. Mikikian,² V. Nosenko,^{20,19} M.Y. Pustylnik,²⁰ S. Ratynskaia,²¹ R.M. Sankaran,²² Matthews.¹⁹ V. Schneider,³ E.J. Thimsen,²³ E. Thomas,¹⁵ H.M. Thomas,²⁰ P. Tolias,²¹ and M. van de Kerkhof^{24, 1} ¹⁾Department of Applied Physics, Eindhoven University of Technology, PO Box 513, 5600 MB Eindhoven, The Netherlands ²⁾GREMI UMR 7344 CNRS & Université d'Orléans, 14 Rue d'Issoudun, 45067 Orleans Cedex 2, France ³⁾Institute of Experimental and Applied Physics, University of Kiel, Leibnizstr. 19, 24098 Kiel, Germany ⁴⁾Institute for Theoretical Physics and Astrophysics. Kiel University, Leibnizstrasse 15, 24098 Kiel, Germany ⁵⁾Department of Mechanical Engineering, University of Minnesota - Twin Cities, Minneapolis, MN 55455, USA ⁶⁾Physics and Engineering Physics Department, University of Saskatchewan, Saskatoon, SK S7N 5E2 Canada ⁷⁾CNRS, Aix-Marseille University, PIIM UMR 7345, 13397 Marseille, France ⁸⁾T-5 Applied Mathematics and Plasma Physics, Los Alamos National Laboratory, Mail stop: K717, 87545 Los Alamos, NM, USA ⁹⁾Institute of Plasma Physics and Technology, School of Physical Science and Technology, Soochow University, Suzhou 215006, China ¹⁰⁾Department of Mechanical Engineering, The University of Memphis, Memphis, TN 38152, USA ¹¹)Kiel Nano, Surface and Interface Science KiNSIS, University of Kiel, Leibnizstr. 19, 24098 Kiel, Germany ¹²⁾Institute for Solid State Physics and Optics, Wigner Research Centre for Physics, 49, H-1525 Budapest, ¹³⁾Department of Physics, and Laboratory for Atmospheric and Space Physics, University of Colorado, Boulder, CO 80303, USA ¹⁴⁾Institute of Physics, University of Greifswald, Felix-Hausdorff-Straße 6, 17489 Greifswald, Germany ¹⁵⁾Physics Department, Auburn University, Auburn, Alabama 36849, USA ¹⁶⁾University California San Diego, La Jolla, USA 17) UiT the Arctic University of Norway, Department of Physics and Technology, PO Box 6050 Langnes, N-9037, Tromsø, Norway ¹⁸⁾School of Engineering, Ulster University, BC-04-303 2-24 York Street, Belfast, UK ¹⁹⁾Center for Astrophysics, Space Physics, and Engineering Research, Baylor University, Waco, Texas 76798-7310, USA ²⁰Institut für Materialphysik im Weltraum, Deutsches Zentrum für Luft- und Raumfahrt (DLR), D-51147 Cologne, Germany²¹⁾Space and Plasma Physics, KTH Royal Institute of Technology, Stockholm, SE-100 44, Sweden 22) Department of Nuclear, Plasma, and Radiological Engineering, University of Illinois Urbana-Champaign, Urbana, IL 61801, USA ²³⁾Department of Energy, Environmental and Chemical Engineering Institute for Materials Science and Engineering, Washington University in Saint Louis, Saint Louis, MO 63130 USA 24) ASML Netherlands B.V., 5504 DR, Veldhoven, The Netherlands (*Electronic mail: i.beckers@tue.nl) (Dated: 20 October 2023) Abstract Dusty plasmas are electrically quasi-neutral media that, along with electrons, ions, neutral gas, radiation and electric and/or magnetic fields, also contain solid or liquid particles with sizes ranging from a few nanometers to a few microm-

eters. These media can be found in many natural environments as well as in various laboratory setups and industrial applications. As a separate branch of plasma physics, the field of dusty plasma physics was born in the beginning of 1990-s at the intersection of the interests of the communities investigating astrophysical and technological plasmas. An additional boost to the development of the field was given by the discovery of plasma crystals leading to a series of microgravity experiments of which the purpose was to investigate generic phenomena in condensed matter physics using strongly coupled complex (dusty) plasmas as model systems. Lately, the field has gained an increasing amount

ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

5

Physics of Plasma

Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

CONTENTS

of attention due to its inevitable connection to the development of novel applications ranging from the synthesis of functional nanoparticles to nuclear fusion and from particle sensing and diagnostics to nano-contamination control. The purpose of the present perspectives paper is to identify promising new developments and research directions for the field. As such, dusty plasmas are considered in their entire variety: From classical low-pressure noble-gas dusty discharges to atmospheric pressure plasmas with aerosols and from rarefied astrophysical plasmas to dense plasmas in nuclear fusion devices. Both fundamental and application aspects are covered.

B. Perspectives

2

21

21

21 22

23

23 24

25

26

26

27

27

29

29 30

30

31 32

	Introduction (J.Beckers and M.Y. Pustylnik)	3	X.	Atmospheric pressure plasmas with aerosols (P.J. Bruggeman, D. Mariotti, R.M. Sankaran)
I.	Theory of basic processes: charging, heating,			A. Current status
	forces (G.L. Delzanno, P. Tolias)	4		B. Perspectives
	A. Current status	4		
	B. Perspectives	5	XI.	Magnetized dusty plasmas (E. Thomas, A. Melzer, E.G. Kostadinova)
П.	Modelling of dusty gas discharges (L.S.			A. Current status
	Matthews, P. Hartmann)	6		B. Perspectives
	A. Current status	6		
	B. Perspectives	7	XII.	Space dusty plasmas (M. Horanyi, I. Mann)
	D. Telspeentes			A. Current status
Ш.	Diagnostics of dusty gas discharges (J. Berndt, F.			B. Perspectives
	Greiner)	8		
	A Current status	8	XIII.	Nano-contamination control (J. Beckers, M. van
	B Perspectives	9		de Kerkhof)
	D. Perspectives			A. Current status
IV.	Voids and instabilities in dusty gas discharges			B. Perspectives
	(M V Pustvlnik M Mikikian)	10		
	A Current status	10	XIV.	Non-electric manipulation of particles (H.
	B Perspectives	11		Kersten, V. Schneider, D. Block)
	b. reispeenves			A. Current status
V.	(complex) Dusty plasmas as model systems (R.			B. Perspectives
	Gonalakrishnan, L. Couëdel, M. Bonitz)	12		
	A Current status	12		Acknowledgements
	B. Perspectives	13		Bibliography
VI.	Growth of functional nanoparticles (U.			
	Kortshagen, E. Kovačević, E.J. Thimsen)	14		
	A. Current Status	14		
	B. Perspectives	15		
VII.	Dust in fusion devices (S. Ratynskaia, S.I			
	Krasheninnikov	16		
	A. Current status	16		
	B. Perspectives	17		
VIII.	Microgravity complex plasma research (H.M.			
	Thomas, U. Konopka, C.A. Knapek)	18		
	A. Current status	18		
	B. Perspectives	18		
IX.	Two-dimensional complex plasmas (V. Nosenko,			
	Y. Feng)	19		
	A. Current status	20		

a)Corresponding author

$\overline{\mathbf{O}}$
$\tilde{\mathbf{n}}$
Ш.
ш
\mathbf{O}
0
4

Physics of Plasmas

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

AIP Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

AIP Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

INTRODUCTION (J.BECKERS AND M.Y. PUSTYLNIK)

With this Perspectives paper, the dusty plasma community for the first time identifies promising future directions for its development. It was prepared by 34 leading experts in the field, representing 10 countries. The intention of this paper is to highlight the current state-of-the-art and challenges in the field of dusty plasma physics and its technological applications, thereby serving as a guideline to colleagues in the field and fields connected to it. Moreover, the perspectives discussed may give direction to policymakers and (inter-)national funding agencies in terms of allocating resources. The paper consists of 14 topical sections. Each of them is co-authored by two to three experts who present their personal view on the state-of-the-art of the topic as well as on its perspectives. The authors are listed in the alphabetic order.

Dusty plasmas are electrically quasi-neutral media that, along with electrons, ions, neutral gas, radiation and electric and/or magnetic fields, also contain solid or liquid particles with sizes ranging from a few nanometers to a few micrometers. Once immersed in an ionized medium, dust particles unavoidably get charged due to incoming fluxes of electrons and ions on their surfaces. Therefore, the charge (as well as the surface temperature) of the dust is self-consistently coupled not only to electron and ion temperatures and densities, but also to parameters such as collisionality, magnetization, dust density, dust shape and surface conditions.

Under laboratory and microgravity conditions, dusty plasmas are usually investigated in low-pressure gas discharges in which the dust particles are either grown by chemical reactions or externally injected. The presence of dust in a plasma leads not only to quantitative changes of plasma parameters, but also to the appearance of new dust-induced phenomena like void formation and low-frequency instabilities. In general, the modeling of dusty gas discharges is considerably more complicated with respect to the modeling of dust-free discharges due to the very slow dynamics of dust compared to that of electrons and ions present in the plasma. Also, classical plasma diagnostic techniques need to be modified to take into account the presence of dust. Moreover, new diagnostic methods have been developed in recent years in order to measure typical dust parameters such as temporal and spatial distributions of dust size and/or number density and the charge that dust particles obtain in the plasma.

Micrometer-sized dust particles arrange themselves towards typical inter-particle distances of the order of fractions of millimeters in low-pressure discharges. This makes their suspensions accessible for observation at the level of single dust particles. In addition to that, strong coupling of the dust particles due to their Coulomb interaction often leads to the crystallization of their sub-system. This makes dusty plasmas interesting model systems for studying generic condensed matter phenomena at the level of atomistic dynamics such as phase transitions, lattice formation and density waves. Two-dimensional systems can be created, for instance, in the sheath of a radiofrequency discharge. Three-dimensional systems are studied in different discharge configurations and under microgravity conditions. As mentioned below, dust particles can grow in lowpressure reactive discharges. Controlling this process allows to grow semiconductor particles of nm-size (i.e. so-called quantum dots), which have many applications in biological labeling or sensing. At the moment, they are mainly produced in wet chemistry processes which has certain disadvantages compared to plasma synthesis. Similarly, there are attempts to grow semiconductor nanoparticles in atmospheric pressure microdischarges either from gas phase or from aerosol precursors.

In spite of the presence of certain similarities between atmospheric pressure plasmas containing aerosols and dusty plasmas, both areas of research have mainly been developing separately from each other. Nevertheless, following the suggestion expressed in the dusty plasma section of the recent low-temperature plasma roadmap¹, it was decided to bring the two fields together in this Perspectives paper in order to promote possible collaborative efforts. Atmospheric pressure plasmas containing aerosols are important not only for the synthesis of functional nanoparticles, but also as reactive media for nitrogen fixation or, e.g., for deactivation of pathogens in bio-aerosols.

The oldest topic associated with the applications of dusty plasmas, dust contamination control of plasma processes, has recently got a new impulse due to the emergence of extreme ultraviolet lithography and other high-tech ultra-clean industrial processes. In such processes, the possible presence of pulsed plasma (either induced by inherent photoionization or by remote plasma sources) may provide charges on the particles and electric fields transporting them to (optical) elements which are highly vulnerable to contamination.

Recently, several dusty plasma setups with magnetic field in the Tesla range have been introduced. These setups allow to study basic processes in dusty plasmas of different degrees of magnetization. Those investigations are of importance in the scope of magnetic confinement fusion research where dust, emerging in the plasma volume due to different mechanisms, has long been recognized as a considerable problem.

Ionospheric and space dusty plasmas also represent a traditional branch of dusty plasma research. Many of the current, as well as planned, space missions have investigation of dust in different regions of the Solar system as one of their major goals. The scope of this space dusty plasma research has been considerably broadened to, e.g., the heliosphere, spacedebris-related problems or planetary debris disks of stars.

In spite of the diversity of the topics, the dusty plasma community will definitely benefit from more intense collaborations between experts performing experimental gasdischarge-based laboratory and large-scale-facility research (fusion, long-term microgravity laboratories, space missions, etc.), theory and modeling. Also, collaborations between groups conducting basic and application-oriented research should allow the former to better streamline their efforts and the latter to better understand the physical mechanisms underlying their applications. Establishing such frameworks would enable the community to tackle more efficiently the scientific and societal challenges ahead.

Throughout this Perspectives paper, we will use the

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

terminology similar to that of Ref. 2. Namely, in cases when the dust component of the plasma consists of industrially manufactured particles of regular shape and definite chemical composition, we will term the dust component as "microparticles". In vast majority of other cases, we will apply the terms "dust", "dust grains" or "dust particles" to the dust component. We will also apply the most general term "dusty plasmas" to the plasmas containing dust. Only in cases when the system of microparticles in plasmas is specifically designed for the purpose of modeling the generic phenomena of condensed matter, we will apply a more specific term "complex plasmas". Established physical terms like, e.g., "dust component" or "dust acoustic wave" will be used irrespective of the source and nature of dust immersed in plasmas. Some sections use specific terminology. E.g., in Sec. III, the term "nanodusty plasma" is used to emphasize the nanometer size of dust particles. In the fusion community (see Sec. VII), terms "dust" and "powder" are used equivalently. Sec. X introduces the the terminology associated with atmospheric plasmas with aeorsols. Terms applied to astroor geophysical media (e.g., "meteoric smoke" or "noctilucent clouds") imply the presence of dusty plasmas (Sec XII).

I. THEORY OF BASIC PROCESSES: CHARGING, HEATING, FORCES (G.L. DELZANNO, P. TOLIAS)

Dust charging dictates single grain dynamics and collective effects^{3,4}. The relevant spatial scales are the dust size $r_{\rm d}$. Debye length λ_D , plasma gyroradii ρ_{α} , collision mean free paths $\lambda_{c\alpha}$ and mean intergrain distance d. For isolated spherical dust, Orbital Motion (OM) theory applies in the non-emissive, collisionless, unmagnetized limit, i.e., $r_{\rm d}, \lambda_{\rm D} \ll \rho_{\alpha}, \lambda_{\rm c\alpha}{}^{5-8}$ It is based on energy and angular momentum conservation, expressed in a non-linear Poisson equation supplemented by the floating potential condition. The Orbital Motion Limited (OML) approach is an OM approximation that neglects effective potential barriers to plasma collection9. Remarkably, in OML, the dust potential relative to the plasma potential is determined only by the floating potential condition, thus circumventing Poisson's equation fully. The dust charge is computed without plasma screening, with a vacuum capacitance, limiting OML validity to $r_d \ll \lambda_D$. Unparalleled simplicity is the reason behind OML's wide utility. The effect of ion-neutral collisions was addressed early^{10–13}. Semi-empirical formulas exist in the full ion collisionality range¹⁴⁻¹⁶, tested against experiments¹⁷⁻¹⁹. In discharge plasmas, the contribution of ion-neutral collisions to charging becomes significant already for $\lambda_{n,i} \sim 10 \lambda_D^{-14}$.

Plasma screening of the dust charge dictates the dustdust interaction potential: the key quantity for the description of collective effects in dusty plasmas within the onecomponent assumption. Even for isotropic plasmas, the Debye-Hückel (Yukawa) form 20 is valid for weak ion-grain coupling as well as in absence of collisions with neutrals and plasma sources/sinks²¹. In the collisionless case, exact potential profiles can be obtained by solving the non-linear

Poisson equation with the charge density derived from the stationary Vlasov equation^{22,23}. The Yukawa form persists at short-to-intermediate distances provided that an effective screening length is utilized that depends on the ion nonlinearity parameter^{24–26}. In the collisional case, asymptotic theory^{5,27,28} together with the linearization of a BGK-type ion kinetic equation with point-sinks^{29,30} or the drift-diffusion approximation^{31,32} have quantified non-Yukawa aspects. In the presence of electron emission^{8,33} or source/sink competition^{34–37}, the formation of attractive potential wells has been reported.

The ion drag force, due to scattering of drifting ions, has been known to drive dust dynamics in discharges, tokamaks and space. In collisionless subthermal flowing plasmas, the binary collision approach of classical scattering theory has been employed for Yukawa interactions and arbitrary ion-grain coupling with shifted Maxwellian or more accurate ion distribution functions³⁸⁻⁴¹. For ion-neutral collisions and arbitrary Mach numbers, the linear response approach has been employed with self-consistent ion distribu-tions within the weak coupling limit^{42,43}. The complementarity of these approaches was exploited in a more general hybrid approach44. Particle-In-Cell (PIC) simulations provided invaluable benchmark data, bridged the gap between the formalisms and yielded accurate analytical correction factors at arbitrary collisionality and non-linearity in the practical Mach number range45-47.

A. Current status

A problem has been pointed out in the original formulation of OML that did not allow incorporation of plasma screening due to an error in the ion density^{23,48}. A revised OML theory has been formulated^{22,23}. A comparison with PIC simulations revealed that accuracy is retained up to $r_{\rm d} \sim \lambda_{\rm D}$ and that screening effects on the dust charge can be significant⁴⁹. The extension to positively-charged dust has also been reported50

Recent studies have been driven by tokamak dust⁵¹⁻⁵⁵ where effects beyond OML can become important. Firstprinciples simulations have revealed that OML can become very inaccurate in the emission-dominated spacecharge-limited regime due to a potential well formed by the slow emitted electrons being attracted back to the positively-charged dust^{8,33,56}. The potential well can alter the plasma electron collection and substantially decrease electron heating⁵⁶. A correction to the OML has been proposed, dubbed as OML+, shown to be in good agreement with simulations. Other OML modifications have been proposed^{57,58} for direct use in transport codes. Initial work combining electron emission and electron magnetization⁵⁹ identified how the emitted electron flux can be reduced by prompt redeposition via gyro-motion, strongly affecting charging. However, more sophisticated charging/heating models60 accounting for the collisional magnetized presheath suggest a weaker heat flux dependence on the dust charge than in OML, rendering a very accurate description of electron emission less important.

Much attention has been paid to dust charge screening in the

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

presence of ion flows. The shifted Maxwellian ion distribution used in early studies^{61,62} has been proven to grossly misrepresent the exact state of affairs⁶³. In fact, self-consistent distributions that include neutral collisions and electric field acceleration are asymmetric and much broader. Exact Monte Carlo (MC) results have been compared with kinetic theory for constant cross-sections or constant collision frequencies (BGK)⁶³. Self-consistent distributions were employed for the calculation of the potential profile with linear response theory^{64,65}. PIC simulations of dust pairs helped to elucidate nonlinear wake aspects, shadowing in the absorption-induced ion drag force, downstream grain decharging, the importance of ion drag perturbation and the downstream grain electric force approximation based on the potential structure of the upstream grain alone^{66–69}. Experimental studies of wake formation should also be mentioned⁷⁰⁻⁷².

The non-reciprocity of dust-dust interactions in flowing plasmas, known from early works^{73,74}, has also received scrutiny⁷⁵. Action-reaction symmetry is broken, since interactions are mediated by a nonequilibrium medium. Failure to comply with Newton's third law has some important statistical mechanics consequences. Simple idealized models that decompose the interaction to reciprocal and non-reciprocal parts can capture the main physics and have been employed in simulation studies^{76,77}. Non reciprocal effective forces have been directly measured⁷⁸.

B. Perspectives

Dust in magnetized plasmas. There is an imperative need for semi-empirical analytical expressions that accurately describe the collected plasma fluxes, ion drag force and dust interaction potential. Indicative of the difficulties are the (doubly) broken spherical symmetry, the addition of the plasma gyroradii to the characteristic length scales, the complexity of the magnetized plasma susceptibilities and the extended collisional pre-sheath including a cross-field transport mechanism for depleted flux tube replenishment. Linear response theory calculations79-81, molecular dynamics (MD) simulations82,83 MC simulations with ad-hoc screened potentials⁸⁴ and selfconsistent PIC simulations⁸⁵⁻⁸⁸ have been reported. Interpolation between analytical limits is advisable. Many lessons can be learnt from tokamak probe theory^{60,89}

Simultaneous OML violations. In some scenarios, more than one OML applicability condition can be violated. For dust in fusion devices, thin sheath effects are important for ion collection and electron collection can be magnetized, $\rho_{\rm e}, \lambda_{\rm D} \ll r_{\rm d} \lesssim \rho_{\rm i}^{60}$. Moreover, when considering hot dust embedded in magnetized plasmas, thermionic emission is strongly suppressed by prompt return to the surface in the course of the first Larmor gyration^{59,90,91}. Furthermore, multiple electron emission mechanisms can be simultaneously active such as thermionic and potential ion-induced emission or photoelectric and secondary electron emission. A general theory of particle collection is certainly hard, but many quantitative characteristics can be understood by examining the large size limit, for which respective studies are typically

available92-95

Effect of closely packed grains. High dust densities have been known to reduce the dust charge^{96,97}. Charge cannibalism is mainly due to global electron depletion, which can be accounted for via the quasi-neutrality condition, but also due to the sharing of particle fluxes when the mean interparticle distances are smaller than the plasma Debye length⁹⁸⁻¹⁰⁰ Even in absence of plasma flows, the latter close packing effects on the dust-dust interaction potential have only been studied in an overly simplifying manner^{101,102}. In the presence of ionic flows, PIC simulations of multiple grains have confirmed the decharging of downstream grains due to ion focusing and revealed the dependence of the charge on the specific arrangement¹⁰³. Close packing effects should become severe in two frontier topics¹⁰⁴: magnetized dusty plasmas due to elongated collection areas for the magnetized species and binary dusty plasmas due to pure geometrical considerations.

Sheath-within-a-sheath. Theory and simulation efforts to study charge and momentum exchange between isolated grains and flowing plasmas generally assume a homogeneous plasma background. However, in nature or in laboratories, dust is often confined in strongly inhomogeneous plasma regions formed near electrodes, containing walls or large objects. Strong modifications are expected when the plasma inhomogeneity length(s) is comparable to the dust shielding length. This has been confirmed in a work that combined electrostatic sheath theory with linear response theory in the point charge approximation¹⁰⁵. Self-consistent PIC modelling of dust charging and potential screening, including finite size effects, is highly desirable for many sheath-withina-sheath scenarios such as dust levitation in rf discharge sheaths^{106,107}, dust dynamics in lunar photoelectron dominated sheaths^{108–110}, dust release in the magnetized sheaths of tokamaks^{111,112} and dust measurements by spacecrafts^{113,114}. It is worth to emphasize the particular problem of the detachment of dust residing on the surface of plasma-wetted objects, see for instance dust remobilization in tokamaks^{115,116} or electrostatic dust lofting on the moon¹¹⁷ (see Sections VII and XII, respectively), where the large intervening surface prohibits the electrostatic lensing of plasma particles (with strong consequences on the potential profile and ion drag force) and where adhesive forces are important (typically weakened van der Waals interactions due to the unavoidable surface roughness)118-122

Plasma-dust interface microphysics. A standard dusty plasma idealization concerns the dust interface acting as a perfect absorber. In reality, bound electrons are constantly emitted after electron impact (secondary electron emission)¹²³. ion/neutral impact (kinetic emission)¹²⁴ or ion neutralization $(potential emission)^{125}$, while plasma electrons can be inelastically backscattered from the bulk or quasi-elastically re-flected from the surface barrier¹²³. Moreover, plasma ions are continuously backscattered after recombining¹²⁶ and material is chemically or physically sputtered as neutrals¹²⁷. Plasma simulation tools model microphysical processes via electron emission or sputtering yields as well as energy/angular distributions of the emitted species^{54,128–130}. Parameters are externally adopted from reliable experiments or dedicated MC sim-

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

ulations of particle transport in matter^{131,132}. Such plasmadust simulations are not truly coupled, since they do not consider the effect of plasma on the dust internal structure with the yields adopted from ultra-high vacuum experiments or modelling in vacuo. However, particle induced emission is known to be extremely sensitive to surface conditions133 and the plasma-induced dust surface charge layers can modify the yields. Progress in the modelling of electron reflection with the invariant embedding approach has confirmed such expectations¹³⁴⁻¹³⁶. Energy exchange aspects should be even more sensitive to interface descriptions¹³⁷. The future use of semi-classical (MD, MC), quantum Boltzmann and ab initio (density functional theory, non-equilibrium Green functions) approaches for interface simulations has been discussed¹³⁸ but concrete applications are scarce¹³⁹. Fully integrated plasma-interface-dust modelling remains an ambition.

Non-spherical shape and magneto-dielectric properties. Non-spherical dust studies have been reported^{140–144}. Non-sphericity gives access to rotational degrees of freedom, that have been argued to be important in various scenarios^{145–149}. PIC codes able to conform to objects of arbitrary shape can be used for self-consistent modelling^{150,151}. The impact of electric¹⁵² & magnetic moments¹⁵³ also remains poorly understood.

II. MODELLING OF DUSTY GAS DISCHARGES (L.S. MATTHEWS, P. HARTMANN)

Modeling dusty discharges is challenging because of the wide range of space and time scales that must be resolved. Given the ratio of the masses of the electrons and a typical 1 μ m diameter dust grain, the difference in time scales is about seven orders of magnitude, covering the dynamics of electrons on the ns timescale to the dust particle dynamics on the ms timescale. The charging and interactions of dust grain radius on the μ m or nm scale and as large as the size of a cm-scale gas discharge. The difference in spatial scales ranges over four to five orders of magnitude. Current methods are being developed to bridge these time and length scales.

A. Current status

Laboratory dusty plasma experiments are often conducted at low pressure conditions in direct current (DC) or radio frequency (RF) discharges, where electron transport is generally non-local in nature. Kinetic plasma modeling, e.g., by solving the Boltzmann equation in a continuum model, or tracing individual particle trajectories and collisions with particle-incell simulations combined with Monte Carlo treatment of collisions (PIC/MCC), is required to achieve physical accuracy.

DC discharges consist of two spatial regimes. Electrons and ions are accelerated in the large sheath electric field near the cathode, resulting in gas-phase ionization and ion-induced secondary electron emission, driving plasma generation. In the positive column regime, a relatively small electric field drives just enough ionization to compensate for recombination losses occurring at the discharge tube walls. The nonlocal transport in the cathode region can be modelled using a Monte Carlo simulation of the electrons coupled to a fluid-type model for the ions and combined with the electrostatic field solver^{154,155} or by solving the two-term Boltzmann equation¹⁵⁶.

As the positive column increases in length, it is likely that instabilities (ionization waves and striations) will develop¹⁵⁷. Hybrid simulations are able to reproduce the experimental observations¹⁵⁸, even in the presence of dust^{159,160}. The PIC/MCC method¹⁶¹ has been successfully used in more recent studies¹⁶² to self consistently model the whole DC discharge, even in the case of complex gas mixtures¹⁶³.

Low-pressure RF discharge plasma, or capacitively coupled plasmas (CCPs) drive the ionization of the background gas by the alternating cycles of collapse and expansion of the RF sheaths at both electrodes; the sheath motion periodically accelerates electrons toward the plasma bulk. At high RF power (>100 W) and high driving frequencies (>100 MHz), electromagnetic effects such as standing waves and the skin effect can significantly influence the plasma distribution, but in typical dusty plasma experimental systems (13.56 MHz, 1-100 W) the electrostatic approximation is well justified.

Low-pressure CCPs are self-consistently described by advanced fluid models^{164–166}, solutions of the Boltzmann equation for electron kinetics¹⁶⁷, hybrid schemes¹⁶⁸, and PIC/MCC simulations^{169–171}. The limitations and the optimization of the PIC/MCC method have also been discussed^{172–174}.

The charging currents to the dust surface are usually calculated through orbit motion limited (OML) theory175,176 The currents are a function of the grain surface potential and plasma parameters, including plasma density and temperature. In regions of a plasma where electric fields are present, the net flow (drift) of ions due to electric fields not only changes the ion current to the grain surface¹⁷⁷, but also increases the ion density in a region downstream of the grain. The ion wake is a positive space-charge region that can exert an attractive force on downstream particles^{178–180}, contributing to the stability of dust structures^{181–183}. PIC codes have been used to determine the structure of the ion wakefield downstream of a dust grain and to compute the resulting nonlin-ear grain-grain interactions^{67,68,184,185}. The characteristics of the ion wakefield behind charged dust grains have also been studied using molecular dynamics (MD) simulations of the ions in the plasma flow, treating the electrons as a Boltzmann fluid^{82,178,179,183,186}. A simplification of the wake structure is to represent the ion wakefield as a point-like region of positive space charge (the wakefield focus) located a fixed distance downstream of the grain187-189

Submicron particles may have a charge of only tens or hundreds of electrons, and the charge fluctuations due to the discrete additions of charge can be a significant fraction of the equilibrium charge¹⁹⁰. The characteristic time scale for these charge fluctuations can be comparable to those of the dynamic processes affecting the dust^{191,192}, with an asymmetry in the charging and discharging times since electrons (which charge

AIP Publishing PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

a grain) move on shorter timescales than ions (which discharge a grain)^{191,193,194}.

Non-spherical grains have a varying surface potential, complicating the calculation of the equilibrium grain charge and affecting dust dynamics. The distribution of charge over the surface can be modeled by dividing the surface into discrete patches^{195–197}. Charge collects at the extremities of the surface, and aggregate grains tend to collect more charge than a spherical grain due to their increased surface area¹⁹⁶. The non-symmetric charge arrangement can be modeled in dynamics simulations as a monopole plus dipole, or more accurately by treating the charge distribution as a set of point charges¹⁹⁸.

B. Perspectives

To date, no single numerical scheme has been implemented that covers all relevant time and distance scales. Currently, three different regimes are treated by models: resolving electron and ion dynamics to model the gas discharge plasma on timescales up to a microsecond with picosecond resolution; resolving ion and dust motion to model the charging and ion wake on timescales up to a few seconds; and modeling the evolution of an ensemble of dust grains in the plasma on timescales of tens to hundreds of seconds. In the strongly coupled regime, long time scales are needed to capture the dynamics of collective phenomena such as wave propagation, phase transitions, and instabilities. The loop must be closed to calculate the back reaction of the dust on the plasma. To some extent this can be done by treating the dust as a fluid¹⁹⁹. although in this case the interaction with ion wakes is not included and the information on self-assembled dust structures is lost. Until now, some kind of simplified approach has been necessary, focusing on a specific phenomenon while being approximate at other scales. Consequently, we identify here three main directions of development in the near future. These are (i) the improvement of gas discharge modeling by implementing realistic gas phase and surface processes and geometries, (ii) the realization of self-consistent multi-scale models by including feedback loops between the individual modules, and (iii) the use of modern techniques such as machine learning (ML) algorithms and massively parallel computing architectures.

Recent modeling efforts have used a hybrid approach in which the global plasma properties are modeled using a PIC/MCC approach, and the results are used to provide boundary conditions for an MD simulation of particles within a small region of the discharge where dust resides^{72,183,200}. Extending such models to the timescales necessary to resolve the dust motion remains a challenge, especially for cases where the plasma exhibits instabilities or fluctuations.

Models of low-temperature discharges can be improved by including additional chemical and physical processes. The influence of long-lived (metastable) excited states (in the case of noble gas discharges) and reactive radicals (in molecular gases) on the gas-phase ionization and electron emission at the surfaces is known to be significant, but a self-consistent implementation of the interaction between numerous excited states in discharge simulations is computationally demanding. Collisional-radiative models require the density of ground state species and electrons and the electron energy distribution function as input parameters to compute the distribution of excited states and the transition rates between them^{195,201}.

Models that focus on dust and ion dynamics, treating the electrons as a Boltzmann fluid, can be adapted for discharge conditions with both hot electrons and Maxwellian cold electrons. The presence of hot electrons has a major effect on the dust charge^{202,203}. However, treating electrons as a Boltzmann fluid misses the important back-reaction of the dust on the electrons. Dust clouds in Plasmakristall-4 (PK-4) facility²⁰⁴ (see also Section VIII) are dense enough that the electron density can be reduced by a factor of two¹⁶⁰. This electron density reduction becomes very important in understanding the nature of instabilities in the plasma or rapidly changing plasma conditions, such as ionization waves. Dynamic charging and ion wakes are particularly important for studying the waves and instabilities present in a complex plasma^{205,206}.

In laboratory discharges, there are several effects that require modification of the OML currents, such as ion-neutral collisions, ion flow, discrete charging, and irregular grains (see Section I). The dust charge can vary significantly depending on where the dust is located in the discharge, whether it is due to variations of the plasma in space (such as the bulk or sheath region)²⁰⁷, or in time (afterglow)^{208,209}.

The most fundamental property governing the dynamics of dust in plasma is the dynamical screening of the negative dust grains by the positive ions in the plasma. The ion flow causes the shielding length to vary with position, and in most cases the ion wake is not well represented by a point charge. A goal of current research is to develop a simplified model of the interaction potential between dust grains that accounts for the position-dependent ion wake, which changes in both magnitude and direction as the grains interact with each other (Fig. 1). Both the dust charge and the ion flux, which together determine the wake structure, are functions of plasma parameters such as neutral gas pressure, electron temperature, and degree of ionization. The gas pressure plays a more important role in determining the dust charge and wake characteristics than the power delivered to the discharge²¹⁰. The shape of the grain also influences the wake characteristics²¹¹.

More complex models require more efficient algorithms and full utilization of computing resources. Over the past decade, the evolution of computer architectures has shifted from accelerating sequential code to implementing parallel execution capabilities. Modern CPUs provide tens of independent execution units, while graphics processors (GPUs) provide thousands of cores for general-purpose computing. Recent efforts in dusty plasma modeling have taken advantage of GPU-accelerated computing to create MD models that can be easily adapted to a range of boundary conditions and plasma states (MAD-BORIS, SARKAS, DRIAD, OpenDust)^{82,178,212,213}. By covering a large parameter space, the results can be analyzed using ML techniques to develop heuristic models of the detailed microphysics that can be in

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 1. Changing ion wake structure in the vicinity of two charged dust grains (white circles). Darker shades indicate higher ion density. The dashed lines mark the contours where the ion density n_i is 1.4 times greater than the background ion density n_{i0} . Figure produced using the DRIAD code¹⁷⁸.

corporated into the simulation of macroscopic systems.

The application of ML techniques, mostly based on neural network models, is in its infant stage in relation to gas discharge and dusty plasma modeling. Current studies include the nonlinear response analysis for dust particles to determine the equation of motion and thus the effective grain-grain interaction²¹⁴, and the improvement of dust particle detection in noisy environments²¹⁵. Certainly, with the rapid advancement of this technique it bears a great potential for the prediction of various plasma properties.

III. DIAGNOSTICS OF DUSTY GAS DISCHARGES (J. BERNDT, F. GREINER)

Before turning to the topic addressed in the title it is necessary to clarify its meaning since the term "diagnostics of dusty gas discharge" may be understood in different ways.

The first meaning of "Diagnostics of dusty gas discharges" relates to the measurement of parameters such as e.g. electron density or electron temperature in plasmas containing nanoparticles. In this context, the question arises to what extent the presence of nanoparticles affects the performance or interpretation of standard diagnostics such as Langmuir probes^{216,217} or Laser absorption spectrometry (LAS)²¹⁸. Such methods will probably work the common way as long as the dust concentration in the plasma is low. The Havnes parameter²¹⁹ *P* is a appropriate order parameter for this decision. $P \leq 1$ describes a "dust in plasma" situation where the dust component has almost no global impact on the plasma, whereas P > 1 is a "dusty plasma" situation, where a strong electron depletion ($n_e < n_i$) is in effect (see²²⁰ for details).

The second meaning of "Diagnostics of dusty gas discharges" concerns the use or development of diagnostic methods that can be used in plasmas in general, but which are of particular interest for the understanding or the control of phenomena occurring in particle-containing plasmas. One example here is the measurement of negative ions, which are believed to play an important role in the formation of nanoparticles in discharges operated with organic monomers^{221,222}. As most of the dusty plasmas which have technological relevancy are "nanodusty" plasmas, which contain particles from 100 nm down to a few nanometers, the particle properities (as size, refractive index, cristalinity etc) are apriori not known since the particles are produced inside of the plasma.

This leads us to the the third meaning of "Diagnostics of dusty gas discharges". It refers to the diagnostics of the particles themselves, as the detailed knowledge of the particle size, shape, and density are the key parameters for the diagnostic of a dusty plasmas. The characterisation of the particles will be the focus of this paper. In this context, the term "diagnostics" covers a variety of different techniques and methods, each of which is used to investigate different particle properties. One further remark that should be briefly made concerns the fact that the diagnostics that will be mentioned here will mostly be in-situ diagnostics applied to particles that are inside the plasma.

A. Current status

In principle, different particle diagnostics can be - for the sake of simplicity - divided into two main categories: indirect and direct diagnostics.

Indirect measurements: The indirect detection methods are based on the fact that the presence of dust particles in a plasma induces changes in the plasma characteristics. This response of the plasma to the formation of particles can be used as a simple and sensitive kind of global diagnostic that delivers information about the existence of particles in the discharge. Several effects can be used here for diagnostic purposes: the change in light emitted by the discharge, the reduction in electron density caused by the attachment of electrons to the particles, and the change in on currents. Other examples concern the change in "electrical properties" that occur in some RF discharges, such as the DC bias voltage^{223,224}, the phase angle between voltage and current, or the anharmonicity of the wave-forms of RF current and voltage²²⁵.

Direct measurements: Most of the direct measurements are based on the interaction of nanoparticles with electromagnetic radiation where the latter can range from the X-ray region to the (far) infrared. Depending on the particle properties to be investigated, there are different types of diagnostics e.g. *Laser scattering imaging*²²⁶: The Video analysis of dust

Laser scattering imaging²²⁰: The Video analysis of dust ensembles is the working horse of dusty plasma physics with micrometer sized dust particles. The basis of this technique is a 2d laser stripe which enables the video analysis of 2d cross sections of 3D dust clouds.
Computed tomography^{227,228}: The 3D dust distribution of

 Computed tomography^{221,228}: The 3D dust distribution of arbitrarily shaped dust clouds is determined by a combination of 2d extinction measurements and computed tomography. Information about the particle size (and depending on the

Physics of Plasmas

Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

method, also about the refraction index of the particles) can be obtained by:

- Light extinction spectrometry²²⁹
 White light scattering²³⁰

• Kinetic Mie Polarimetry without^{231,232} and with imaging properties²³³.

• Laser-induced incandescence (LII)²³⁴

Information about the elemental composition of particles respectively their bonding situation can be acquired by

- Laser induced particle explosive evaporation²³⁵
- Infrared absorption spectroscopy^{236–2}
- X-ray scattering techniques²³
- Information about particle charge can be gained by
- Infrared phonon resonance shift (IRPRS)²⁴⁰
- Laser-induced electron detachment²⁴¹

Absolute densities of precursor molecules inside of the nanodusty plasma are measured with

• Frequency Modulation Spectroscopy^{242,243}

Again, this list including the cited literature is not exhaustive, and it must be emphasized that these diagnostic methods (in contrast to the aforementioned indirect techniques) were not developed specifically for the study of dusty plasmas, but are more general tools often used in fields such as aerosol research. (In the literature cited here, we limit ourselves to cases in which these diagnostics were used in the study of dusty plasmas.) There are some important in-situ diagnostics that are not based on the interaction of light with nanoparticles:

- Mass spectrometry²⁴⁴
- Multi-mode microwave cavity resonance spectroscopy²⁴⁵
 Dust density wave diagnostic (DDW-D)^{220,246}

Of course, the current knowledge about the physics of dusty plasmas relies on the interplay of experimental investigation, modeling and simulation. Simulations are challenging. however, because the dust has a highly variable charge. Even for particles with a radius of 100 nm, the charge can vary from zero to more than 1000 elementary charges at a given time within the same discharge system. Simulations and consequently the diagnostic of such plasmas^{247,248} have to take into account the coupled physics of the plasma discharge, the plasma chemistry249, the "aerosol" physics of the charged dust, and the plasma related details of particle growth processes180.

B. Perspectives

The question of which diagnostics should be developed further or deserve more attention depends heavily on the intended applications or the specific research one is aiming for. In the field of complex plasma research, particles with known properties are very often injected into the discharge and it is studied, for example, how individual particles or collections of particles form certain time-dependent structures. In this area of research, there is obviously no need for diagnostics that provide information about the properties of the particles. Instead, tomographic methods are needed that provide precise, time-resolved information about the locations of a large number of individual particles.

In research areas dealing with the formation of particles, which are particularly important for applications, the situation is quite different. The diagnostic challenges are clear from Figure 2, which provides a simple illustration of nanoparticle formation in (reactive) plasmas. The figure shows the different phases of the particle growth chain from molecular precursors to micrometer-sized particles, and the transitions between the different phases. Regardless of the exact details of this process, which may vary depending on the precursors used (e.g., acetylene, methane, silane, HMDSO, and other gases or vapors), the simple schematic illustrates the need for diagnostics that can detect different types of species: from molecules to macromolecules to clusters (charged and neutral), and finally to particles at the nanometer or micrometer scale.

In addition to these requirements, the diagnostics used to monitor particle formation must be able to detect processes that can involve time scales ranging from less than a millisecond to several hours. The need for time-resolved diagnostics arises not only from the different time scales inherent in the process but also from the large technological potential of pulsed discharges²⁵³, which automatically involve new and often small time scales. In addition, information about the spatial distribution of particles is of great importance, especially for technical processes where, for example, the contamination of certain components must be avoided. This underscores the need to develop imaging techniques that can directly provide such detailed spatial information.

It is unlikely that any single diagnostic will be able to fulfill this task. The future task, therefore, is rather to employ several different (in-situ) diagnostics in such a way that their combination can help to provide a more complete picture of the entire process. One of the biggest challenges (and one of the biggest needs) here is certainly the spatially and temporally resolved detection of clusters in the sub-nanometer to the nanometer range. Therefore, adapting existing techniques such as coherent Rayleigh-Brillouin scattering²⁵⁴ to technically relevant plasma environments is a high priority for the future.

Another important parameter that has to be addressed in more detail in the future is time dependent surface temperature of growing nanoparticles (see also Section VI). In particular, for processes such as e.g. the deposition of ultra-thin films or the fabrication of nano-composite materials it is also highly desirable to obtain information on the surfaces exposed to the species flows emerging from the plasma. Especially the contribution of large (potentially charged) macromolecules or clusters to the growth of such systems is of great interest in this context. Only the combination of in situ (surface) diagnostics such as GISAX²⁵⁵ and TEM, plasma diagnostics such as mass spectrometry (that measures the flux of species), and diagnostics that provide information on the growth of clusters in the plasma volume will provide sufficient information to understand the whole process. However, the simultaneous use of different types of diagnostics is extremely time-consuming and both labor- and cost-intensive. Therefore, it is of great importance in the future to offer simpler alternatives, especially

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 2. Growth chain of nanoparticles in a low-pressure discharge in argon with acetylene admixture. The different phases of particle growth are strongly related to the specific conditions of the plasma and its interaction with the precursors, clusters and nanoparticles (based on Ref.²⁵⁰). The lower graph shows the angle-dependent light scattering of red, green, and blue light of a spherical particle with a refractive index of N = 1.84 + 0.07i (typical refractive index of a:C-H particles) at radii of 0.17, 1, 50, and 100 nm. The intensity for each radius is normalized to its maximum intensity. The Mie-code from Bohren and Huffman²⁵¹ in Mätzlers implementation²⁵² was used.

for mere users of dusty plasmas. These alternatives may not be able to draw a complete picture of the entire process but allow easy process control and optimization.

The aforementioned indirect diagnostics may offer such an alternative since they are easy to employ and relatively cheap. However, they initially provide only quite limited information about the complicated processes in dusty plasmas. The combination of sophisticated diagnostics and new modeling efforts may resolve this dilemma. Such an effort could lead to new insights that would allow a better interpretation of the signals resulting from indirect measurements. This is, in particular, important for the control of particle growth in reactive plasmas. Simultaneous time-resolved measurements of multiple quantities, such as (total) light emission or DC self-bias, could help to monitor the different phases of particle growth (see Figure 2) with relatively simple diagnostic tools and greater accuracy. The use of diagnostics that provide (time resolved) signals with a high signal-to-noise ratio would facilitate the extraction of useful information from the acquired data.

However, the collection of large amounts of data associated with such measurements presents new challenges and opportunities. A concerted effort of experimental and theoretical investigations in combination with new techniques such as ML may help to understand, control and especially predict the basic processes of the dust growth across all phases shown in Fig. 1. This is important for processes where the formation of particles needs to be suppressed as well as for processes where one wants to "harvest" nanoparticles or nanoclusters with a certain size.

IV. VOIDS AND INSTABILITIES IN DUSTY GAS DISCHARGES (M.Y. PUSTYLNIK, M. MIKIKIAN)

Dust immersed in gas-discharge plasmas or grown in gasdischarge plasmas modifies the plasma properties2. This modification is the result of four different physical mechanisms: Dust particles (i) absorb the fluxes of plasma species on their surfaces; (ii) non-negligibly contribute to the formation of electric fields; (iii) are sensitive to fluxes and temperature gradients in charged as well as neutral components of the plasma; (iv) due to their low charge-to-mass ratio, exhibit significantly slower dynamics compared to those of other plasma components. Presence of dust therefore leads, in many cases, to the appearance of "new" dust-induced phenomena that do not exist in dust-free plasmas and, moreover, disturb its calmness and uniformity which is desired for technological applications and microgravity experiments. In the following, we will present the current status of understanding of these phenomena and highlight the possible future directions of their investigation and control.

A. Current status

Dust acoustic wave (DAW) or dust-density wave instability revealing itself as a compressional wave pattern propagating along the local electric field is one of the most ubiquitous instabilities in dusty plasmas. It was observed in practically all types of discharges, - $dc^{256,257}$, inductively coupled $rf^{258,259}$ and capacitively coupled rf^{260} , - under laboratory²⁶¹ and microgravity^{262,263} conditions, with injected microparticles²⁶⁴ and grown dust²⁶⁵. Lots of works are devoted to the details of its theory^{258,260,266–274}. This instability is understood as a streaming instability, caused by ions

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

AIF Publishing This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

drifting through the dust suspension confined in a plasma. It was shown to cause coagulation of dust particles^{275,276}. It is also used for diagnostics of electric field and dust charge in nanodusty plasmas^{246,277}.

Different instabilities were observed during growth of dust particles in reactive rf discharges of different chemistry. For example, when growing dust by sputtering graphite^{278,279} or plastic microspheres lying on the bottom electrode of the discharge²⁸⁰⁻²⁸³, the electrical and optical characteristics of the discharge started to exhibit instabilities which stopped only when dust particle size reached fractions of a micrometer. During the first dust growth in silane chemistry^{284,285} the instability was associated with the agglomeration of the very first nanoclusters. However, in the further dust growth cycles with uninterrupted silane supply286, the instability became continuous as in case of sputtering experiments. Other plasma instabilities triggered by the growth of dust particles cause the appearance of numerous regions of bright plasma emission of spheroidal shape (of mm sizes) which appear in the close vicinity of the electrodes²⁸⁷ and sometimes rotate²⁸⁸ as in the carousel instability²⁸⁹. In fully developed instabilities, these spheroids are also present in the bulk plasma where they can merge or split²⁹⁰. The nature of these spheroids is not clear but they could be small dust-free regions where an enhanced emission takes place.

Operation of PK-4 facility on the International Space Station²⁰⁴ (see also Section VIII) revealed three specific dust-induced instabilities in the dc discharge: "dust-induced stratification"^{2,160}, "transverse instability"²⁹¹ and "partitioning of the dust suspension"^{2,292}. The last two instabilities observed in the polarity-switched discharge (which represents the main working regime of PK-4) significantly limited the parameter range in which calm and uniform dust suspensions could exist. No reliable explanation proven by systematic experiments exists for both instabilities.

The problem of void, usually an eye-shaped (sometimes more complicated shapes are observed^{293–295}) dust-free region in the center of a discharge^{278,296,297}, seemed to be closed for rf plasmas since the microgravity experiments on void closure in PK3-Plus laboratory²⁹⁸ and numerous simulations^{299–304}. The void was supposed to occur due to the mechanical balance of ion drag force (due to the outward drift of ions) and electrostatic force exerted by the ambipolar electric field confining the dust in the plasma. However, comparison of experimental and simulated plasma emission patterns and dust distributions³⁰⁵ as well as very recent discovery of dim and bright void regimes³⁰⁶ (Figure 3) have questioned the universality of that simple and widely accepted concept. Earlier observations of void size increase on the increase of dust particle size in reactive plasmas³⁰⁷ also suggest dim-tobright-void transition during dust growth.

Closely related to the void problem is the problem of the so-called "heartbeat" instability^{308–316}. It appears in dusty rf discharges as periodic contraction of the void with (sometimes very) low frequency. A bright flash of plasma emission precedes the contraction of the void³¹². Careful investigations³¹³ have shown that the heartbeat instability is a mixed-mode oscillation in which rare catastrophic void con-



FIG. 3. Dim-to-bright void transition on the increase of the rf discharge power. Reproduced with permission from Plasma Sources Science and Technology 30, 035014 (2021). Copyright 2021, IOP publishing Ltd.

tractions are mixed with small breathing oscillations of the void boundary³¹⁶. Not only dust component, but the entire plasma exhibits this mixed-mode behavior. At a fixed amount of dust in the discharge, the instability was shown to occur in a certain range of discharge power and neutral gas pressures³¹⁵. Discovery of dim and bright void regimes led to the hypothesis that the heartbeat instability is nothing but a self-excited oscillation between these two regimes. This hypothesis, however, still leaves many open questions on the mechanisms that could lead to such an oscillation.

B. Perspectives

Dust-induced phenomena in gas discharges are rarely so local that they can be explained by local effects of dust only². Usually, the entire discharge including its optical and electrical characteristics is modified by presence of dust. Therefore, progress in understanding the dust-induced phenomena in gas discharges can only be achieved with the improvement of basic understanding of the physics of dusty gas discharges.

Generalization of scattered experimental and simulation results led to the formulation of an heuristic concept of the formation of dusty discharges which connects mechanical balance of dust particles with the ionization balance in the plasma. According to this concept, in presence of only ion drag and electrostatic forces acting on dust particles, there are two principles according to which the dusty discharges form: (i) At relatively low discharge powers, the ion densities are so small that the mechanical balance can only be achieved if local ambipolar electric field vanishes; the ionization balance then localizes due to the absorption of plasma species on the surface of dust particles; (ii) At relatively high discharge powers

Aublishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

the mechanical balance of dust particles can be achieved at a finite value of the ambipolar electric field, and the ionization balance then stays non-local as in a dust-free discharge.

Systematic theoretical and simulation work is required not only to give this concept more solid grounds, but rather to understand how the transition between the two formation principles occurs. Nowadays, dim and bright void regimes as well as the heartbeat instability are supposed to represent manifestations of these two principles and of a dynamic transition be-tween them, respectively^{2,306,316}. More detailed understanding of the connection between the mechanical and ionization balance in dusty plasmas could lead to further progress in un-derstanding of other dust-induced phenomena^{317–320}. In addition to this, on the experimental side, improvement of plasma diagnostics is required. In particular, optical measurements of electric fields in the range of $0.1 - 1 \text{ V cm}^{-1}$ would allow to observe the transition mentioned above. Such measurements are usually performed at low neutral gas pressures (~ 0.1 Pa) using laser-induced fluorescence (LIF) technique^{321,322} on ions. Extension of this technique to higher neutral gas pressures could help to improve the understanding of the connection between mechanical balance of dust particles and ionization balance.

Very recently, experiments in the PK-4 facility revealed an abnormally fast compressional wave mode in dusty plasmas³²³. This mode was treated as an ionization wave in dusty plasmas where the ionization balance is localized due to absorption of plasma species on the surfaces of dust particles^{323,324}. Although, it is still unclear whether the ionization effects play a role in this particular case^{325,326}, their role in the propagation of compressional waves in dusty plasmas should be clarified.

First-principles simulations of dusty gas discharges represent a difficult problem due to the enormously large difference in charge-to-mass ratio between electrons and dust particles (see Section II). New approaches have to be sought to either speed-up the calculations or to simplify the models while keeping all the essential physics inside. For complicated phenomena (like, e.g., heartbeat instability), development of phenomenological mathematical models or adaptation of such models from other fields would already represent a large step forward³¹³.

Real-time diagnostics capable of measuring temporal evolution of dust particle density and size at nanometer scale²³³ (see Section III) have to be further developed in order to describe the coupling between dust particle properties and the plasma behavior. This improvement would lead to progress in understanding the particle-growth instabilities.

It would be also very interesting to implement the feedback control of the instabilities in dusty plasmas in analogy to what is done for, e.g., instabilities in electronegative plasmas³²⁷. It is a promising method for limiting the impact of instabilities on plasma processing or basic plasma experiments requiring calm conditions.

Apart from purely academic importance, the issues described above are vital for the improvement of the design of (quite expensive) microgravity complex plasma experiments as well as for the improvement of the quality of interpretation of their results. Knowledge gained about the dust-induced phenomena in gas discharges should be used to design the experimental hardware in such a way, that the dust suspensions remain uniform and calm in the widest possible parameter range. This is especially important for project COMPACT³²⁸ (Section VIII) which is at the moment in the feasibility study phase.

V. (COMPLEX) DUSTY PLASMAS AS MODEL SYSTEMS (R. GOPALAKRISHNAN, L. COUËDEL, M. BONITZ)

A. Current status

Laboratory complex plasmas containing injected wellcharacterized spherical micro-particles amenable for optical tracking are an ideal experimental test system to analyse correlation effects in macroscopic or mesoscopic many-particle systems^{329–331}. The attractive feature of complex plasmas is the mesoscopic size of the suspended dust grains and the comparatively large inter-particle distances (of the order of $\sim 100 \ \mu m$) which enables direct optical imaging of crystal or fluid-like states of grain collective behavior. In addition, the dynamical time scales associated with the dust grains, of the order of tens of milliseconds, allow the accurate resolution of the dynamics of a system of particles with the use of fairly unsophisticated high speed video cameras. Direct visual tracking is not possible in other strongly correlated systems such as electrons in solids or nuclear matter. Complex plasmas are complementary to other experimental model systems used in soft matter physics such as colloids and granular media³³²

Complex plasmas are an ideal test bed for understanding strong coupling phenomena. Indeed, complex plasma experiments allow the detailed kinematic resolution of elementary collision processes at mesoscopic ($r \sim 10 \ \mu m$ to mm) length scales that mimic the atomic level of ordinary matter in a purely classical context. With nominal dust particle charge magnitudes in the range $Z_p \sim 10^2 e \dots 10^4 e$ where e is the elementary charge, the Coulombic interaction between highly charged microparticles decaying as r^{-1} ensures a strong coupling (as measured by the coupling parameter $\Gamma \approx Z_p^2 e^2/(4\pi\epsilon_0 n_p^{-1/3}m_p v_p^2/2)$ at experimentally easily attainable dust grain concentrations $(n_p \sim$ $10^4 \dots 10^6 \text{ cm}^{-3}$) and nominal mean microparticle kinetic energies $(m_p v_p^2/2)/k_B \sim 10^2 \dots 10^3$ K. This is a major advantage compared to other strongly coupled systems such as ion or electron one-component plasmas (OCPs) that attain strong coupling behavior only at extremely high number densities (in that case $Z_p = 1$, and densities exceeding solid state density) or ultracold temperatures $(\sim 1 \text{ mK}...10 \text{ K})^{330}$. Thus, complex plasmas are ideal model systems to analyse strong coupling effects in classical OCPs. However, unlike ion/electron OCPs, microparticle motion in a strongly coupled complex plasma is under-damped due to dissipative dust-neutral collisions^{333,334} Collisions can also non-trivially modify the microparticle charge^{14,17,25,335–337}. Flows of ions can also induce an ion drag forces on the microparticles^{25,38,45,46,260}. Finally, due to the presence of the background plasma, interactions are

Air Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

not purely Coulomb but, in a first approximation, follow a screened-coulomb (Yukawa) interaction with a typical screening length given by the plasma Debye length^{338–340}. Other forces can also act on the microparticles depending on specific experiments (thermophoresis, laser forces, ...)³⁴⁰. In a microparticle suspension trapped in a gas discharge, the microparticles gain kinetic energy through electrostatic interactions. This energy is dissipated by the neutral gas medium, effectively *cooling down* the microparticle suspension and allowing for strong coupling between the particles^{341,342}. The gas pressure is therefore an important control parameter in complex plasma experiments for studying strongly coupled system behavior in under-damped regimes with particle level kinematic resolution.

A phase diagram of complex plasma states of matter in two dimensions³⁴³ and three dimensions³⁴⁴ allowed to identify the coupling regime of the different phases resolved experimentally on the single-particle level: the Coulombic gas ($\Gamma \ll 1$), liquid complex plasma ($1 < \Gamma < \Gamma_m, \Gamma_m$ is the melting/freezing point in Γ -space; Γ^{-1} being a measure of grain kinetic temperature) and solid phases (Γ > Γ_m). Strongly coupled systems of microparticles have allowed the study of collective phenomena such as waves^{259,345–348}, phase transitions^{342,349–351}, energy transport³⁴⁹, viscous³⁵² and visco-elastic³⁵³ dissipation, crystal lattices^{347,354–357}, behaving as classical analogues of real matter. Complex plasmas also offer the possibility of studying pseudo-attractive interaction of like-charged microparticles. When the microparticles are located in regions of ion flow in the plasma, ion wakes are formed downstream of each particle^{358–360} leading to non-reciprocal attractive force between dust particles. In two dimensional complex plasma crystals, these ion wakes, under specific conditions, can trigger the mode coupling instability during which energy is transferred from the ion flow to the microparticle monolayer^{181,206,361}. Such systems can be used as model system to study flame propagation in 2D solids³⁶² and impulsive spot heating in ordinary reactive matter³⁶³.

Laboratory studies of complex plasmas can also be used to study the action of very strong magnetic fields on charged particles³⁶⁴⁻³⁶⁶, which is particularly important to understand the dynamics of dust particles, for example, in nuclear fusion devices³⁶⁷ (Section VII) and astrophysical environments³⁶⁸ (Section XII). A key question relevant to both, the dusty/complex plasma and the fusion plasma communities, is the effect of magnetic field on the dynamics of the plasma and the dust. However, the sensitivity of charged particles to a magnetic fields is low due to the very low chargeto-mass ratio of dust particles. While electrons and ions are considered to be magnetized for relatively low magnetic fields (\gtrsim 5 mT and \gtrsim 100 mT, respectively), very strong magnetic fields (> 1 T) are needed to magnetize the dust particles. However, at high magnetic fields, the gas discharge plasma in which the experiments are performed (typically capacitivelycoupled radio-frequency discharges) can become inhomogeneous (due to phenomena such as filamentation^{364,369}) consequently destroying the dust particle cloud homogeneity as well or even imposing circulation patterns³⁷⁰. The plasma fila-

mentation phenomenon is generally observed at low pressures (< 20 Pa) such as studies of propagating waves. In addition, in most reported experiments to date, the applied magnetic field was not large enough to magnetise the dust component but only the background ions and electrons³⁶⁶. These experiments have nevertheless allowed to improve our understanding of the dust charging process^{371,372}, ion wake formation^{373,374}, dust density waves^{375,376}... However, even if experiments with real magnetic fields are limited to a few Tesla^{364–366}, a quasimagnetic field can be produced by setting a microparticle suspension in a plasma in rotation and using the formal equivalence of the Coriolis force to the Lorentz force as proposed by Kählert et al.^{377,378}. It allows to reach effective magnetic fields of up to 3000 T for the microparticles (whereas electrons and ions are almost unaffected) and successfully demonstrated to accurately reproduce the collective modes³⁷⁹ and transport properties, such as diffusion coefficient in magnetised plasmas ³⁸⁰ otherwise inaccessible in standard experiments using real magnetic fields.

B. Perspectives

Complex plasmas offer opportunities for foundational discoveries both at the level of a single microparticle (particle level) and at the length scale of the microparticles as a population (particle phase level):

Particle level transport processes - A complex plasma can be viewed as a collection of microparticles that are exchanging mass, momentum, energy, and in some cases, chemical species with the plasma that consists of ions, electrons, neutral gas molecules, photons, and electric fields. Coupled transport processes that take place on the surface of a single microparticle, such as charging, ion drag, heating, aggregation, or radiation (see Section I) are of interest to the fusion community in understanding plasma-wall interactions⁵⁵. The same processes are also of interest to the materials synthesis and processing communities³⁸¹ (see Section VI). Especially, the contribution of dust to the overall energy balance in fusion reactors is important to understand and ensure that it does not significantly hinder energy production. For instance, a reliable technique to infer the particle's surface temperature is not available at the moment (see Section III) even though many studies have discovered that the particle temperature can far exceed that of the background gas³⁸², being still well below the electron temperature. On the other hand, particles can also be used as probes to understand the local plasma conditions. Their dynamics, a result of the charge and net force exerted by the local environment, can be used as a diagnostic¹⁸⁶. Further work is necessary in this area to develop reliable diagnostic tools of microparticle parameters such as surface temperature, charge, surface reaction rates, to name a few to understand local plasma conditions. Lastly, light scattering can also be used to infer local discharge properties^{383–386}. Scattering by both single microparticles and their suspensions can be done by varying the wavelength of the incident light to extract structure factors that contain information about the particle's local geometry that scatters light. Finally, superconducting grains

Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

levitating in superfluid helium can be used as a sensitive probe for collective quantum effects in and out of equilibrium³⁸

Particle phase level behavior - Mimicking condensed matter physics phenomena: The ability to resolve single particle dynamics when combined with advanced machine learning and deep learning algorithms388 can potentially unravel the interactions between microparticles that have remained an open question for long due to difficulties in completely characterizing the gas discharge conditions using probe as well as non-invasive measurements. Specifically, the effect of ion wakes, ion flows, and the effect of externally applied magnetic fields can be holistically approached by taking advantage of the particle-level resolution offered by complex plasmas. The key challenge is that the recorded microparticle trajectories are the result of physics intrinsic to the plasma itself as well as the physics that one is trying to understand by deliberately introduced perturbations. While the kinetic resolution of particle motion is certainly exciting, it becomes expensive to obtain large system sizes (number of microparticles) that can realistically mimic the behaviour of continuous media. Recent developments that use large electrodes (for instance, 85 cm diameter electrodes as part of the Large Diameter RF Complex Plasma Device at DLR³⁸⁹) and the ability to engineer dustdust and dust-ion potential interactions by adjusting the gas discharge parameters are some of the approaches taken to use complex plasmas for studying important condensed matter effects. The most challenging aspect is the isolation of specific plasma effects from the collective phenomenon being studied. Wherever that is not trivial, modelling must be used to deconvolve the two efforts to draw inferences about strong coupling phenomena.

VI. GROWTH OF FUNCTIONAL NANOPARTICLES (U. KORTSHAGEN, E. KOVAČEVIĆ, E.J. THIMSEN)

Chemically reactive nonthermal plasmas have a propensity to nucleate and grow nanoparticles. While this was first identified as a contamination problem in semiconductor pro-cessing by Selwyn and coworkers^{390,391}, more recently nonthermal dusty plasmas have gained significant attention for the growth of functional nanoparticles³⁸¹. For nanoparticle synthesis, several attributes uniquely differentiate dusty plasmas from other synthetic routes such as colloidal solutions or flames. These include:

Nanoparticle charge - As in other dusty plasma situations, nanoparticles in plasmas are generally negatively charged, even though their charge may fluctuate and particles may temporarily become neutral for very small particles with only a few nanometers in diameter³⁹². Due to their unipolar negative charge, nanoparticles mutually repel each other, which strongly suppresses or eliminates particle agglomeration³⁹³ that is a problem for other gas phase syntheses.

Nanoparticle heating - Nanoparticles in plasmas experience intense exothermic surface reactions, such as electronion recombination, reaction with chemical radicals, or recombination of hydrogen atoms and other species. These reactions can release large amounts of energy that, on a per



FIG. 4. Schematic of temporary particle trapping in laminar flow reactor (a). (b) traditional view: plug flow reactor, (c) temporary trapping until particles grow to critical size. Adapted with permission from Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 235202 (2022). Copyright 2022, IOP publishing Ltd.

atom basis, significantly exceed the atomic kinetic energy at the gas temperature. Accordingly, nanoparticles in plasmas can temporarily reach temperatures that exceed the gas temperature by several hundreds of Kelvin, which explains the capability of nonthermal dusty plasmas to create crystalline nanoparticles of materials with very high melting points such as silicon³⁹⁴, titanium nitride³⁹⁵, graphite/graphene, and alumina³⁹

Size control - Nonthermal dusty plasmas offer excellent size control for the nanoparticles grown. In most cases, the nanoparticle size is linearly correlated to the residence time of particles in the plasma.

Green chemistry - Nonthermal plasmas, already considered a green technology in some countries when operated with renewable electricity, can be a fully carbon-free synthesis that does not require solvents or wet chemical processes, thus potentially reducing toxicity and waste.

A. Current Status

Interest in the use of nonthermal dusty plasmas for the synthesis of functional nanocrystals initially focused on silicon for use in novel electronic and optical devices^{397,398}. Effective dusty plasma synthesis techniques were developed both at low pressure³⁹⁴ and atmospheric pressure³⁹⁹. In subsequent years, dusty plasma synthesis of nanoparticles was extended to a wide range of materials, including carbon based materials, metal oxides, sulfides, nitrides, and elemental metals as

Physics of Plasmas AIP Publishing This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

well as alloys. The state of the art until about 2016 has been summarized in several review papers381,400

Since then, important progress has been made in multiple areas. Doping of semiconductor nanocrystals had long been a challenge⁴⁰¹. Hence, the successful synthesis of doped silicon nanocrystals demonstrated this exciting capability of dusty plasmas^{402,403} and opened the door to new device applications such as thermoelectric materials. It is believed that the nonequilibrium nature of a dusty plasma may favor kinetic control of nanoparticle growth and may enable structures that deviate from thermodynamic equilibrium. For example, hyperdoping of silicon beyond the thermodynamic solid solubility limit was demonstrated with dusty plasma synthesis⁴⁰⁴. These hyperdoped nanocrystals exhibited exciting new properties such as near-infrared plasmomic resonances⁴⁰⁵. Moreover, co-doping with both boron acceptors and phosphorous donors enabled near-infrared emission⁴⁰⁶

Nanoparticles in nonequilibrium plasmas can vaporize despite the low background gas temperature. This phenomenon is the basis for a synthesis aerotaxy, in which at least one of the precursor streams is comprised of an aerosol. To date, vaporization has been observed with relatively soft elements such as Bi,⁴⁰⁷ Ga,⁴⁰⁸ In,⁴⁰⁹ Sb⁴¹⁰ and Zn. Vaporization can result in interesting physical modifications of the nanoparticle population such as size focusing.407 Furthermore, the vapor can chemically react in the plasma to synthesize condensed phase compounds including the III-V semiconductors GaN,408 GaSb410 and InN409

B. Perspectives

Particle trapping in dusty plasmas containing micron or submicron particles has been known for a long time^{390,391,411} and been associated with the periodical growth behaviour observed in some dusty plasmas.⁴¹². However, in the synthesis of sub-10 nm particles in widely used laminar flow reactors, Figure 4a, the possibility of particle trapping had long been ignored, because sub-10 nm particles can be neutral for a large fraction of time and the particle size was found to be linearly related to the gas residence time in the reactor, suggesting a continuous transit of particles through the reaction, Figure 4b. Only recently, researchers realized the importance of particle trapping in laminar flow reactors. Xiong et al.⁴¹³ demonstrated that temporary electrostatic trapping of nanoparticles during their growth, typically close to the RF electrodes, leads to size filtering that enables very monodisperse size distributions, Figure 4c: small particles are electrostatically trapped and continue to grow until they reach a threshold size at which the gas drag force will overcome the electrostatic trapping force, leading to very monodispersed particles. The improved understanding of particle trapping was exploited in the synthesis of highly monodisperse silicon optically Mie-resonant particles with diameters between 60-220 nm, with standard deviations of the size distribution of less than 5% of the average size⁴¹⁴. A better understanding of temporary particle trapping during the synthesis of functional nanomaterials is required and will lead to increased control of

the process as well as the ability to synthesize entirely new classes of materials such as core-shell nanoparticles. To fully harness the benefits of temporary particle trapping will require a better understanding of particle charging and its dependence on nanoparticle materials properties. Nanoparticle trapping may be further augmented by pulsed power operation. By intermittently turning off the plasma, particles may be released from the trap, only to be pulled back into it when the plasma is reignited. This may be utilized to creatively affect the size distribution of nanoparticles as they grow^{415,416}. Pulsing was also successfully used to either induce or suppress dust par-ticle formation and growth,^{253,393} leading to the introduction of a critical frequency dependent on precursor presence. Control of nanoparticle growth via pulsing is still a new field with significant need to explore the relevant mechanisms in terms of the typical timescales for gas flow, particle charging, and trapping.

The heating of nanoparticles in plasmas remains another topic that requires further investigation. Estimates of nanoparticle temperature in nonequilibrium plasmas have been primarily made by model calculations. Some experiments have been performed wherein these calculations were related to crystallization temperatures for materials.^{396,417} Unfortunately, crystallization temperatures are not well-defined quantities. Further, whether nanoparticle heating can explain the observed vaporization in aerotaxy, or not, depends on the selection of a heating model and choice of the empirical accommodation coefficients. This results in significant uncertainty in the magnitude of the excess temperature, which is the main obstacle to understanding the aerotaxy mechanism. Widely applicable direct measurements of nanoparticle temperature in nonequilibrium dusty plasmas would be a significant breakthrough. Fluorescence decay thermometry may be a viable route to measure nanoparticle temperatures in dusty plasmas. Recently, there has been great success using fluorescence decay thermometry to characterize background gas temperatures in nonequilibrium plasmas.418-420 The probe, which was inserted into the plasma, consisted of a photoluminescent crystal that has a temperature-dependent emission lifetime. The photoluminescence lifetime is on the millisecond timescale, which allows for relatively straightforward measurements. For example, Cr3+-doped Al2O3 (ruby) exhibits a sharp emission line at 695 nm that has a temperaturedependent lifetime in the range 0.01 ms to 10 ms for the temperature range 900 K to 300 K. 421,422 In the future, this technique could be translated to nanocrystals comprised of Cr3+-doped Al2O3 (i.e. nanorubies) that would be aerosolized and introduced to the plasma, wherein their PL lifetime could be measured and related to the particle temperature in the plasma. Compared to the early work⁴²³, this technique could be adapted to flow-through reactors, much higher particle temperatures, and sub-10 nm particles.

Carbon materials, including carbon nanotubes, graphene, nanodiamonds, carbon-based quantum dots, and even the polymer nanoparticles are a continued area of interest. Dusty plasmas can obviate the need of catalysts that exists for other synthesis methods. One interesting example is the noncatalytic growth of graphene nanoflakes by Tatarova et al.424

Physics of Plasmas

Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

Especially in biomedical applications such as theranostics,⁴²⁵ it is crucial to endow the surfaces of these materials (such as nanoparticles or flakes) with specific chemical functionalities. The negative charging of nanoparticles in plasmas causes these units not coagulate into larger units. Combining plasma synthesis with subsequent plasma-assisted functionalization could provide a path toward large-scale production of nanomaterials with tailored surface functions. Aside from one step functionalization based on comixing of precursors with gases such as NH₃ or $N_2^{425,426}$, possible ways include the introduction of functional groups by evaporation of liquid precursors. Liquid precursor introduction also enables the production and surface functionalization of plasma polymer nanoparticles such as polyaniline427 as a conductive polymer, important, for example, as absorber for microwaves or for molecular electronics. Other intriguing areas include dusty plasmas that contain or generate carbon or oxides as well as multimaterial particles such as Janus particles, metalorganic frameworks (MOFs), MoS2/Carbon, and similar materials, which are crucial for applications in renewable energy, including batteries, fuel cells, hydrogen production, and storage. Additionally, nanoparticle deposition onto surfaces may contribute to the development of biomimetic surfaces, improved adhesion, electronic materials and quantum dots for diagnostics tools. For example, Marvi et al. 428 used photoluminescent semiconductor quantum dots as a plasma-surface diagnostic for nanoparticle charging. Carbon nanoparticles also play a significant role in astrophysics where laboratory dusty plasmas may serve to produce "astroanalogues". Laboratoryproduced materials, such as hydrocarbons, ice particles, and non-spherical dust particles, provide a testing ground for simulating astrophysical processes. They may be utilized to study particle cooling and heating, the role of dust particle surfaces as sites for the formation of new molecules, unidentified optical and radiofrequency emission and absorption lines, the birth and destruction of dust on planetesimals.^{429,430}

VII. DUST IN FUSION DEVICES (S. RATYNSKAIA, S.I **KRASHENINNIKOV**

Dust in fusion devices concerns both in-situ produced particulates as well as deliberately injected populations. The former is unavoidable and constitutes a safety problem for future reactors with possible consequences for diagnostic equipment and even plasma operation. Due to this fact, studies of insitu produced dust are guided by safety and operational needs. On the other hand, investigations of the interaction of injected populations with fusion plasmas are motivated by the possibility to control plasma confinement and stability. Dust-plasma and dust-vessel interactions in fusion machines are governed not only by plasma physics but also by various aspects of surface physics, atomic physics, contact mechanics, impact mechanics, electrochemistry and computational fluid dynamics. In the following, we discuss issues of intrinsic dust in fusion reactors as well as novel applications of powder injection.



FIG. 5. The processes involved in dust inventory evolution, in-vessel accumulation sites and impurity production in fusion devices. Fluid dynamics and contact mechanics problems are highlighted in red and blue, respectively. Reproduced from S. Ratynskaia, L. Vignitchouk, and P. Tolias, Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 64, 044004 (2022); licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution (CC BY) license.

A. Current status

Due to the problem of fuel retention in plasma-facing components (PFCs), the decision was taken to move away from graphite-based to full-metal machines^{431,432}. The main invessel materials of interest are tungsten and beryllium, as expected in ITER⁴³³⁻⁴³⁵. The vessel composition is naturally reflected in the composition of collected dust⁴³⁶⁻⁴⁴⁶. Experimental evidence in tokamaks typically stem from dust collection activities and in-situ camera observations, though inno-vative diagnostics have been proposed^{54,367,447-451}. To mimic the edge plasmas of future reactors but with better diagnostic access, linear plasma devices, capable of producing relevant heat fluxes, are utilized that provide detailed measurements not viable in tokamaks^{111,452–457}.

Reactors must comply with safety limits that are imposed on the in-vessel dust inventory^{458,459}. The processes involved in the dust inventory evolution concern dust formation and remobilization, dust-plasma interactions and dust-vessel mechanical collisions, as outlined in figure 5. The physical processes of dust impacts, dust remobilization and dust adhesion have been successfully described within the frame-work of impact mechanics^{111,460–462}, the framework of contact mechanics^{115,463} and the Lifshitz theory of van der Waals forces^{120,121,464}, respectively. The effects of nanometer scale surface roughness, diffusion bonding after prolonged thermal treatments and plasma exposure on dust adhesion have been experimentally studied^{119,465–468}.

Deposit delamination, PFC cracking, unipolar arcs and unstable molten pools in the course of high energy transients constitute the primary mechanisms of dust production in con-

AIF Publishing This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

temporary and future full metal tokamaks^{55,469}. Deposit flaking and PFC cracking are well-documented mechanisms of solid irregular dust production^{470–472}, that strongly depend on the local plasma loading pre-history. Unipolar arcing can be accompanied by the formation of um sized droplets released with speeds of several tens of m/s446,473-476. Modelling has focused on cathode spots, where axisymmetric plasma heat fluxes and pressure gradients lead to local melting, push the melt outwards forming a crater and produce metallic jets that break up into droplets^{477–479}. The possible (shear, buoyancy, geometry-driven) instabilities of melt layers, that are formed during off-normal events and can lead to droplet ejection, have been discussed from a theoretical perspective^{55,469}. Fully self-consistent calculations are computationally costly due to the scale separation between the melt extent and most unstable wavelengths. An efficient modelling strategy combines macroscopic melt simulations that estimate large-scale motion^{480–483} with local simulations that focus on free surface dynamics⁴⁸⁴. Ejected droplets constitute a source of large, $> 10 - 100 \ \mu m$, spherical dust^{55,469,484}.

The distinct feature of dust-fusion plasma interactions lies in the importance of incident heat fluxes that are responsible for dust mass loss and strong thermionic emission in case of tungsten. The surrounding clouds of vaporized material as well as the complex dust shape and composition can alter plasma-grain interaction and hence dust dynamics^{367,485,486}. Several dust codes have been developed^{128,487-492} to describe dust transport and survival in hot and dense fusion plasmas. Due to the low dust densities, they simulate isolated dust injected into a prescribed plasma background with given initial conditions. The coupled set of equations for the evolution of linear velocity, angular velocity, mass, enthalpy and electric potential is solved, with the principal differences between codes lying in the physical models of the source terms (forces, heat fluxes, collected currents)⁴⁶⁹. Rotational dynamics can also affect dust and droplet lifetime^{55,149,367,469,493,494}.

B. Perspectives

Splashing of unstable molten metallic pools formed on PFCs is a major component of the dust inventory, especially in terms of the mass given the large droplet radii⁴⁶⁹. Such pools are formed when PFCs receive high plasma heat fluxes in the course of edge-localized modes, vertical displacements events and major disruptions. With ion and electron energies in the keV range, melting is caused by surface heating and extended thin melt layers are formed, whose physics have been well understood and whose efficient modelling no longer poses a problem^{480,482,484,495}. However, there is the possibility of electrons with relativistic energies which concerns runaway electrons (RE) formed in major disruptions. REs lead to volumetric heating and their energy deposition is characterized by non-monotonic profiles that can induce explosive material detachment⁴⁹⁶⁻⁴⁹⁸. Today no computational tools are available for the reliable modelling of the complex process of RE-PFC interaction that is associated with compressive flows and thermal shocks. Nevertheless, simulations of solid-fluid and solid-solid interactions are necessary for the prediction of the solid ejecta sizes and speeds. It is worth noting that the solid dust kinetic energy lies in the range capable of causing further wall damage upon subsequent impacts⁴⁹⁶. Thus, in addition to the main wall damage by RE beams, there is secondary non-localized damage spread over the vessel.

An unexplored route of metallic dust formation concerns the in-situ growth of nanodust during the extended pulses of DEMO type fusion reactors. Divertor operation in the semidetached or detached regime with the use of high-Z seeding, will provide more uniform plasma loading on the PFCs without compromising confinement but will also generate divertor conditions that favor dust survivability, wall sputtering and atomic clustering. The use of heterogeneous nucleation theory⁴⁹⁹ together with aerosol dynamics models⁵⁰⁰⁻⁵⁰², is envisaged for the investigation of the growth of the nanoscale particles. In these scenarios, one has to rely solely on modelling, since conventional tokamak dust diagnostics cannot detect such small sizes.

Dust transport and dust survivability models, that lie at the core of predictive inventory studies, must be able to account for the strong background magnetic field and various plasmasurface interaction processes^{55,469,487,493}. A peculiarity of fusion plasmas is vapor shielding; the heat flux attenuation due to the interaction of the cloud of vaporized dust material, which surrounds the grain, with the background plasma. The plume of ionized ablated material expands mainly along the magnetic field lines. The situation becomes even more complex for the case of the powder injection (see below), where plumes from different grains can overlap causing strong modification of local plasma parameters. The question of whether vapor shield can cancel out the effect of irregular dust shapes on dynamics^{54,144} has not been addressed yet. Available theoretical models are still rather qualitative^{485,486} and poorly benchmarked against experimental data.

Moreover, considering the large dust sizes and moderate initial speeds, metallic dust motion (especially for tungsten) is characterized by a strong inertial component which makes accurate initial conditions of crucial importance for reliable predictions. In this aspect, benchmarking of modelling results against available (though often limited) data from present tokamaks and fusion-relevant devices is the most effective and promising route to constrain the expected dust sizes and release velocities. Since (re-occurring) remobilization of survived dust is an essential component of dust inventory evolution¹¹⁶, the plasma-induced remobilization velocities also constitute crucial input for modelling. Despite multiple controlled remobilization experiments^{112,115,463,503–506}, nearly no empirical input is available concerning the release speeds due to technical limitations^{115,463}.

Limited attention has been paid to ferromagnetic and strongly paramagnetic dust that can be lifted by the magnetic moment force and interfere with plasma start-up^{51,507}. This was first observed in DIII-D⁵⁰⁸ and confirmed in recent studies^{153,509,510}. A magnetic dust population can be formed due to the change of iron crystalline phase from austenitic to ferritic during re-solidification of stainless steel droplets^{509,510}. We note that stainless steel use is anticipated

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

in ITER⁴³³ and DEMO⁵¹¹ with significant stainless steel dust production expected in ITER.

Another distinct feature of tokamak dust concerns fuel retention⁵¹². Oxidized tritiated tungsten dust may behave like dielectrics and sustain charge due to β -decay^{444,513–516}. The impact of tritiated dust on tokamak safety is a topic of on-going research⁵¹⁴. Detailed simulations of electrostatic self-charging have been initiated only recently⁵¹⁵.

Let us also mention possible advances in the science of powder injection for fusion applications. The wall is often covered with a thin layer of a low-Z material - the so-called wall "conditioning", to prevent the penetration of high-Z impurities into the core plasma and to reduce plasma recycling. In recent years, powder droppers have been used on virtually all major devices for in-situ wall conditioning⁵¹⁷⁻⁵²⁶. Being injected into hot fusion plasmas, powder particles (B, BN, Li) ablate and the material is deposited on the wall. An unexpected consequence of powder injection have been reported; it appears that in many cases it eliminates violent bursts of unstable plasma which are responsible for the strong erosion of divertor targets. The physics behind this effect is not clear yet. It is plausible that the 3D nature of powder injection leads to the modification of plasma equilibrium conditions and exhibits the stabilizing effect. Further understanding would require coupling of 3D plasma turbulence codes with dust dynamics codes to enable simultaneous modelling of powder particles transport and ablation and thus spatiotemporal evolution of the source of neutrals. Finally, the injection of powder could promote the plasma detachment regime, that is characterized by a very low power loading on divertor targets and thus of a primary interest for future reactors⁵²⁷. However, this idea is still waiting for its thorough investigation.

VIII. MICROGRAVITY COMPLEX PLASMA RESEARCH (H.M. THOMAS, U. KONOPKA, C.A. KNAPEK)

In dusty plasmas, the solid particle sizes can cover a range from nanometers to centimeters. Starting with diameters larger than about 1 μm the particles become individually observable using basic illumination techniques. Then, the particle positions and velocities and thus their full dynamics can be deduced from optical imaging. Studies of dusty plasmas utilizing this technique represent the basis of experimental complex plasma research. While these particle systems are optically resolvable down to their individual particle dynamics, they are also subject to particle weight effects. With increasing particle size the gravity induced acceleration becomes more and more important. Sedimentation effects start altering or even dominating studied phenomena especially for microparticle systems embedded in a low-pressure plasma environment. The latter is the reason why microgravity research is a complementary and mandatory pillar in the research on complex plasmas allowing to access unique conditions to investigate large three-dimensional, homogeneous systems in the absence of weight-induced effects. Microgravity experiments have been successfully performed utilizing parabolic flights⁵²⁸⁻⁵³⁹, sounding rockets²⁹⁷ and three sequentially established and operated facilities aboard the International Space Station (ISS). The ISS based complex plasma experiment facility series consists till now of PKE-Nefedov, PK-3 Plus and PK-4^{204,540,541}. These experimental setups have dominated the study of complex plasmas under low-gravity conditions without any major gap since the year 2001.

A. Current status

The research under weightlessness (microgravity) conditions has proven to be of major importance for the utilization of complex plasmas as a classical condensed matter model system (see Section V). Microgravity has shown to be even mandatory to utilize the complete plasma bulk volume for particle confinement and, as a result, to create complex plasma system of statistically relevant size, in contrast to groundbased experiments. Phenomena that have been studied cover crystallisation and melting processes, wave and shock wave propagation, lane formation, transition from laminar to turbulent flow and driven shear flows. In most cases the particle behavior could be resolved down to the dynamics of individual particles. The research also included studies of particle decharging in the plasma afterglow as well as particle sputtering and growth through polymerisation from the gas phase. Even experiments in a plasma free background have been performed, investigating effects such as fast agglomeration due to oppositely charged particles, an interdisciplinary study that has the potential to trigger alterations of planet for-mation models.^{542–554}.

Recent results were achieved by using the facility PK-4 in the Columbus Module on the ISS for long-term and parabolic flights where short-term investigations were sufficient. One of the highlights from the parabolic flights concern the investigation of the demixing of binary complex plasmas (containing two different particle sizes) where it was found that the demixing process is mainly driven by the plasma forces on the different sized particles in contrast to first theoretical considerations where a spinodal decomposition was considered as dominant process^{555–557}.

On the other side, PK-4 on the ISS allowed the detailed long-term investigation of the formation of strings in electrorheological plasmas formed in AC electric fields and could resolve their 3-d structure and formation process and their influence on wave propagation^{72,558-560}. The strings are forming due to the interaction of the negative charged particles with positive ion wake regions. The latter are formed downstream of the microparticles due to the flow of ions in the AC electric field and their interaction with the negative charged microparticle, which act like an attractor/collimator for the ions. The question whether the arising attraction in the microparticleplasma system is of short-range or long-range order could be resolved as short-range by careful comparision of experimental results and molecular dynamics simulations⁵⁶¹.

The research under reduced gravity is not only important for investigations on complex plasmas as a model system for classical condensed matter formed in the bulk of a plasma device but also for solving fundamental questions regarding the



FIG. 6. Low-gravity complex (dusty) plasma research in the context of softmatter research, natural dusty plasmas and dust in industrial plasma applications.

charging and screening of individual particles or the interaction with ions leading to ion drag and ion wakes. It helps also to observe strong coupling effects producing waves and shock waves in the dust component^{263,561–564}, and the influence of the dust component on the background plasma in general. This all is important in understanding natural dusty plasmas and dusty plasmas in plasma processing, see Fig. 6.

B. Perspectives

Complex plasmas are useful tools to test models of statistical physics, plasma physics and soft-condensed matter through the study and reconstruction of the full distribution function. Since the latter is experimentally accessible, the simultaneous investigation of single-particle and collective scales is possible. This kind of potential studies is unique, especially since complex plasma allow to obtain this insight over a wide range of system dynamics from over-damped to quasi undamped system as well as over a wide coupling range, from loosely coupled (gaseous) to strongly coupled (crystalline) phases. As such especially the microgravity complex plasma research that opens the possibility to study full 3D systems has a wide potential in the coming research endeavour. The perspectives of low-gravity research in complex and dusty plasmas have been published recently in a white paper⁵⁶⁵. They can be differentiated between the research as a model system of classical condensed matter physics (complex plasma) and natural dusty plasmas.

Examples of open research questions are the experimental determination of the equation of state that describes the state of matter via the relation of thermodynamical quantities^{566,567}, the investigation of transport properties such as viscosity⁵⁶⁸, heat conductivity³⁴⁹ or diffusion⁵⁶⁹, and anisotropic and non-reciprocal interactions that emerge in the presence of inhomogeneities in the system⁵⁷⁰.

Additionally, the measurement of crystal dynamics on the atomic scale during phase transitions in solids can give new insights on the temporal development of crystal structures and the structural complexity on the surface⁵⁷¹. This knowledge is relevant for applications such as materials design, through the influence of the structure on general properties of the macro-

scopic materials.

The supercooled state, and the system behavior close to or even beyond the glass transition point is another topic of future research and can be studied by quenching the liquid system below the melting point, yielding new insights into the microscopic foundation of supercooled liquids^{572,573} and the elementary mechanisms which determine the stability of supercooled fluids against crystallization.

The investigation of fluid dynamics at the discrete level, especially of nonlinear phenomena such as nonlinear waves^{545,574-576} and turbulence⁵⁷⁷ can yield valuable insights into the underlying microscopic processes and their connection to large-scale hydrodynamic motion, e.g. how microscopic interactions lead to the development of large-scale non-linear (turbulent) motion.

Active matter consists of particles that take energy from their surroundings and convert it into non-thermal motion. The emerging motion is usually far from equilibrium, and exhibits phenomena such as swarming, aligning, clustering, self-crowding (jamming), active microrheology, active turbulence, active baths and many more. These can be studied in complex plasmas by inserting active particles, e.g. Janus particles^{351,578} or anisotropic particles⁵⁷⁹ into the discharge. Introducing active particles into the plasma opens up a new research direction covering many aspects of active matter such as the structure and ordering in an active particle system, or how the collective behavior of self-propelled particles connects to the energy input on the single-particle level.

Natural dusty plasmas are numerous in astrophysical environments, such as the Moon, asteroids, planetary rings, cometary tails, interplanetary and interstellar clouds, and Earths mesosphere^{117,197,880–583} (see Section XII). Many of those are low-gravity environments. Especially on planetray bodies close to Earth, dust and dusty plasma pose challenges for human exploration by its hazardous effect on technical equipment or humans. A better understanding of the physical processes of dust formation, charging, lofting or levitation, their movement and dynamics will not only give insights into the fundamental physics, but can help to improve methods of dust mitigation that will be essential for future exploration missions, especially for the Artemis program to the moon^{110,584}.

Finally, utilizing dust particles as probes in the bulk plasma, the investigation of the trajectories can yield information on the plasma itself^{186,585,586}.

Future research activities can be realised with the multiuser, multi-purpose facility COMPACT⁵⁸⁷ planned for the ISS as a follow-up lab to PK-4, by parabolic flights performed e.g. with lunar-g characteristics $(1/6g)^{588}$ or directly by dusty plasma experiments in-situ on the Moon¹¹⁰. To complement the research under low-gravity it is mandatory to perform advanced theoretical modelling and numerical simulations from molecular dynamics to particle-in-cell methods - in parallel to dedicated experiments under gravity conditions using plasma and particle diagnostics not available e.g. in COM-PACT due to their size/mass and complexity.

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

AIF Publishing

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

IX. TWO-DIMENSIONAL COMPLEX PLASMAS (V. NOSENKO, Y. FENG)

Two-dimensional (2D) complex plasmas are single-layer suspensions of micrometer-size solid particles in the plasma sheath of a gas discharge, see Fig. 7. They have a special place in the field of complex plasmas. For one thing, the discovery of 2D plasma crystals^{589–592} in 1994 gave a major boost to the whole field. For another, 2D complex plasmas possess a number of unique features which make them attractive objects to study in laboratory experiments and computer simulations. First, they are relatively easy to prepare and observe, 100% of their constituent particles can normally be imaged by video cameras throughout the experiment. Second, in-plane interparticle interaction potential is approximated well by the (purely repulsive) Yukawa potential²⁰, which means simpler analysis, general interest, and the relevance to generic 2D phenomena (phase transitions, transport phenomena, waves, etc.). Third, unlike in 3D suspensions of particles in bulk plasmas, in 2D systems the particles levitate in the plasma sheath where the electric field is strong, therefore the system description can be based on the linearization around finite values, not zero as in bulk plasmas. This makes 2D complex plasmas welldefined systems open to analysis and computer simulations.



FIG. 7. (upper panel) Snapshot of a 2D complex plasma crystal showing about 400 particles and (lower panel) the corresponding pair correlation function g(r) for particles. The image is inverted and its brightness is adjusted for better viewing. Reproduced from V. Nosenko, J. Meyer, S. K. Zhdanov, and H. M. Thomas, New radiofrequency setup for studying large 2D complex plasma crystals, AIP Advances 8, 125303 (2018), with the permission of AIP Publishing.

A. Current status

In our opinion, the most interesting and significant recent advances in 2D complex plasma research took place in the following areas.

I. 2D complex plasmas as model systems for plasmaspecific and generic 2D phenomena.

• Thermodynamics and statistical mechanics. Entropy was measured in 2D complex plasmas⁵⁶⁷. In 2D complex plasma experiments with shear flows, the fluctuation theorem was obeyed^{593,594}, leading to the temporal convergence of the fluctuation theorem⁵⁹³, which was then attributed to the viscoelasticity of complex plasma⁵⁹⁴.

• Equation of state (EOS) and phase transitions. Using computer simulations, the EOS for 2D complex plasma liquids was obtained^{595–598}, from which their various physical properties were analytically derived^{599–601}. Shear^{602,603} and bulk moduli⁶⁰⁴ of 2D complex plasma solids were also obtained from simulations. For both 2D and 3D complex plasmas, it was found that the supercritical transition between the liquid-like to gas-like phases always occurs at 20 times of the corresponding melting point from various Frenkel lines⁶⁰⁵, just corresponding to the transition between strong and weak couplings of complex plasmas. Slow dynamics of the glassys state was discovered in a 2D complex plasma experiment⁶⁰⁶ and the corresponding simulation⁶⁰⁷.

• Transport mechanisms. Ratchet rectification and its reversal were experimentally demonstrated by adjusting plasma conditions using naturally persistent flows of one particle chain inside asymmetric sawteeth of gears on the electrode⁶⁰⁸. Shear viscosity was determined from the fluctuations of shear stress in shear flows⁶⁰⁹. A Stokes layer was experimentally observed by applying a sinusoidal shear using the laser manipulation method⁶¹⁰, then the frequency-dependent complex viscosity was also obtained in this system⁶¹¹. From various scaling laws of viscosity and the time of the atomic topological structure change, the origin of viscosity at individual particle level was discovered⁶¹².

• Dislocation dynamics. From dislocation dynamics in 2D complex plasma experiments with shear flows, the Orowan equation introduced in 1940s was first demonstrated to accurately determine the plastic strain rate⁶¹³. Shear softening and hardening effects of 2D dusty plasma solids in different orientations were also discovered⁶¹⁴.

• Compressional shock and soliton dynamics. Thermodynamic properties after the shock propagation were analytically derived^{615–617}. Shock induced melting^{618,619} and elasticto-plastic transition⁶²⁰ were both systematically investigated. Fast particles overtaking the shock front⁶²¹ and the dispersive shock wave around the shock front⁶²² were both investigated systematically. It was found that rarefaction waves are generated simultaneously when the compression is suddenly stopped⁶²³. Compressional shocks were also performed in 2D complex plasma experiments with a well controlled exciter to determine the resulting shock speed and width^{576,624,625}, so that quantitative comparisons with simulations were made. The propagation of a dissipative soliton was experimentally studied in a 2D binary complex plasma in amorphous and

Physics of Plasmas

Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

si tł n ri te u

laser beams. Under the modulation of 1D periodic substrates, the new phonon spectra⁶²⁷, the sub-diffusion, and the reentrant melting transition⁶²⁸, as well as the oscillation-like diffusion⁶²⁹, were all discovered. During the depinning procedure, three dynamical phases of pinned, disordered plastic flow, and moving ordered states^{630,631} were found. Asymmetric 1D periodic substrates induced bidirectional flows with unbiased external excitations were also found⁶³². It was also found that, under 2D periodic substrates, the resulting phonon spectra⁶³³ exhibit more complicated coupling. In the depinning procedure of the system modulated by 2D periodic substrates, the direction locking effect⁶³⁴, the dynamical commensuration effect⁶³⁵, and the superlubric-pinned transition⁶³⁶ were all discovered.

• Substrate dynamics. A substrate, or a force field with potential wells, was introduced into 2D complex plasma simula-

tions to generate new dynamics, which can be experimentally

realized using a stripped electrode, or interference of powerful

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

crystalline states⁶²⁶.

• Plasma-specific phenomena. Plasma wakes downstream of the ion flow past negatively charged particles modify the interparticle interactions making them non-reciprocal (in quasi-2D complex plasmas). This leads to rich dynamics including the mode-coupling instability^{206,363,637}, coupling of noncrossing wave modes⁶³⁸, and thermoacoustic instability⁶³⁹.

II. Extending the scope of 2D complex plasmas.

• The most common structure of a crystallized 2D complex plasma is a triangular lattice with hexagonal symmetry. Recently, the square lattice was experimentally observed under appropriate conditions in (1) binary quasi-2D complex plasma⁶⁴⁰ and (2) monodisperse quasi-2D complex plasma⁶⁴¹.

• Apart from traditional particle tracking velocimetry (PTV) and particle image velocimetry (PIV) image analysis methods, new methods based on machine learning are emerging. A supervised machine learning method was used to study a phase transition in a 2D complex plasma³⁸⁸.

• Larger 2D complex plasmas, up to 27 cm in diameter (previously 5–6 cm) consisting of up to 34000 particles (previously 5000–15000 particles), were recently observed^{389,638}.

• The scope of complex plasmas as model systems was recently extended to include active matter systems. Active matter is a collection of active particles, each of which can extract energy from their environment and convert it into directed motion, thereby driving the whole system far from equilibrium. Single active Janus particles as well as 2D complex plasmas with their inclusion were recently studied^{578,642,643}.

B. Perspectives

In our opinion, 2D complex plasmas will continue to be in the focus of intense research. The following topics will likely receive increased attention.

• Due to their unique characteristics as model systems, 2D complex plasmas will be used to study plasma-specific and generic 2D phenomena. This will be facilitated by recent and expected hardware developments such as the emergence

of new-generation plasma chambers⁶⁴⁴, higher-resolution and faster video cameras, 3D imaging techniques using stereoscopy and plenoptic cameras. Therefore, more sophisticated experiments and more accurate data are expected leading to the possibility of studying more subtle effects in thermodynamics, non-equilibrium statistical mechanics, physics of transport phenomena, glassy state, phase transitions, dislocation dynamics.

• Some plasma wake-mediated effects predicted theoretically still await experimental verification, for example emerging activity in bilayered dispersions of particles⁶⁴⁵. The relationship between the discharge parameters and ion wake characteristics is not well understood. A molecular dynamics simulation of ion dynamics and particle charging was performed to self-consistently determine the particle charge and ion wake characteristics for different synthetic experimental conditions²¹⁰. Direct experimental measurement of the plasma wakes, e.g. using laser-induced fluorescence would be a much-welcome breakthrough.

 System-size dependence of complex plasma properties is a long-standing problem. In particular, the dependence of transport coefficients on the system size is of interest. In fact, the very existence of valid transport coefficients in 2D systems is debated⁶⁴⁶. Therefore, experiments with larger 2D systems will be necessary to address these questions.

• Following the recent experimental discovery of square lattice^{640,641}, other more complicated structures predicted theoretically⁷⁷ are expected to be observed in dedicated experiments.

• Ensembles of active Janus particles suspended in a plasma are promising model systems to study active Brownian (Langevin) motion, where the particle damping and propulsion can be tuned^{578,642,643}. Since Janus particles can be considered an extreme case of particles with inhomogeneities, they can be used as a study model for the so-called "abnormal" particles with irregular trajectories⁶⁴⁷, possibly helping to develop a method of controlling them in experiments with complex plasmas.

X. ATMOSPHERIC PRESSURE PLASMAS WITH AEROSOLS (P.J. BRUGGEMAN, D. MARIOTTI, R.M. SANKARAN)

Aerosols are introduced or produced, intentionally or unintentionally, in non-thermal atmospheric-pressure plasmas (APPs) for both fundamental research and current or emerging technologies^{648–652}. Understanding the interactions between particles and plasmas is critically important to engineer nanoparticles^{649,653} and thin films with specific properties^{650,653,654}, and is also more broadly relevant to atmospheric science and water treatment, as well as catalysis, environmental science, medical applications, and other fields^{655,656}.

AIF Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

A. Current status

Compared with more traditional low-pressure dusty plasmas, APPs containing aerosols offer the possibility of working with a much wider range of materials, from liquids to high melting point compounds. Aerosol particles in APPs can be maintained at room temperature (e.g. with minimal evaporation for liquids)^{657,658} or heated to melting temperatures for solid particles^{659,660}. Particle charging is a common feature for both low-pressure as well as APPs, however due to a collisional sheath (for both electrons and ions) particle charging can be different compared to low pressure dusty plasmas. For droplets, charge could for example penetrate into the droplet and the large dielectric constant of water can lead to asymmetric charging and sheaths around droplets^{661,662}. A key advantage of plasma processes, both at low-pressure and at atmospheric pressure, is the possibility of controlling the separation between the background gas temperature and the energy of electrons, a condition that creates novel pathways for particle growth and interfacial chemistry. However, because of the atmospheric pressure operation, these characteristics allow for APPs to be compared more directly with colloidal or aerosol routes, also operated at atmospheric pressure, but where such pathways driven by energetic electrons are inaccessible. These characteristics place APPs containing aerosols in a related, but separate research space from that of both lowpressure dusty plasmas and colloidal chemistry.

Research progress on APPs containing aerosols has been characterized by many reactor configurations and in particu-lar microplasmas^{649,663} or small-scale plasma reactors (compared to larger traditional low-pressure plasmas)⁶⁶⁴. Furthermore, at atmospheric pressure, drag forces are large and particles are more readily carried by the gas flow, hence APPs are often operated in a flow-through mode (e.g. plasma jets or flow-through reactors^{665–667}), as depicted in figure 8. In these cases, particles evolve as they travel through the plasma where phenomena such as nucleation, growth, chemical/phase transformation, evaporation, coagulation, condensation, fragmentation, deposition and charging can take place⁶⁶⁸. When particles reach the edge of the plasma, they enter downstream the so-called spatial afterglow, through a space charge region with large electron, gas temperature and species densities gradients^{649,669}. The spatial afterglow likely transforms particle properties and can have both beneficial and detrimental impact depending on the targeted application^{667,669,670}.

Solid particles within APPs have been widely investigated in the context of nanoparticle synthesis^{649,671} (see also Section VI). In these cases, atomic or molecular precursors are injected in flowing plasmas, where conditions for particle formation are deliberately created. Hence, the plasma evolves spatially, to include initially the formation of clusters, and subsequently the growth of larger particles. The transit of such particles through the afterglow, downstream of the plasma, is an important stage of the synthesis as it im-pacts the phase, surface states, and charge on the particles⁶⁶⁹. These approaches have been used not only to collect nanoparticles, but also to deposit films on substrates^{650,653,654}; however, the literature rarely assesses, or even makes the dis-

tinction if particles form within the plasma prior to deposition or if the role of the plasma is purely to activate precursors. While material synthesis has shown a high degree of success, fundamental understanding of the processes is lack-ing with few exceptions^{659,660,666,669,672–674}. Other work with solid particles can have applications for material recycling, repurposing, or waste remediation. APPs interactions with liquid droplets leverage the ability to generate chemically reactive species in gas-phase plasmas to produce chemical reactions and reactive species in the liquid phase. Droplets with a large surface-to-volume ratio interspersed in the plasma are a strategy to reduce transport limitations in plasma activation of solutions^{652,675}. Recently, the use of liquid precursors and therefore the injection of liquid micrometerdroplets in APPs has been increasingly investigated for materials synthesis⁶⁷⁶⁻⁶⁷⁸. This was often motivated by the absence of suitable precursors with appreciable vapor pressure. In addition, some vapor precursors may be difficult to handle or contain undesirable components (e.g. organics). Alternatively, precursors could be introduced as a liquid droplet by for example dissolving in an appropriate solvent and evaporating the solution in the plasma. Such an approach could be considered as an extension of the work that has been done in synthesizing nanoparticles in liquid solutions by interfacing a plasma either at the surface or inside^{679,680}

The droplet can be also seen as a liquid phase microreactor for a variety of other applications including nitrogen fixation^{681,682}, production of reactive species enabling decontamination of pathogens^{683,684} and water treatment⁶⁸⁵ While plasma-induced chemistry can be highly complex⁶⁸⁶, several studies show that the chemistry in droplets can, for certain conditions, be dominated by short-lived species^{685–688}

In many cases the flux of short-lived reactive species in the plasma is large and the transport is limited by diffusion of the chemical compounds from the bulk droplet to the plasma-droplet interface687. Furthermore, the complexity of plasma-droplet interactions is significantly enhanced by the strong mutual interaction of the plasma and droplet leading to enhanced evaporation and the introduction of vapor in the plasma with potentially large impacts on the plasma proper-ties surrounding the droplet^{685,686} and even the overall plasma chemistry^{689,690}.

Plasma-bioaerosols interactions are another unique example with specific relevance for APPs. While such interactions have received increased attention with the COVID-19 pandemic⁶⁸⁴, the ability of a plasma to inactivate aerosolized viruses, bacteria and fungi was already well established before the pandemic⁶⁹¹⁻⁶⁹⁵. Inactivation of bioaerosols in APPs can occur with contact times on the order of 10 ms, which is orders of magnitude faster than typical plasma-enabled inactivation of pathogens on substrates or in bulk liquids.

B. Perspectives

Plasma-aerosol interactions offer the possibility of opening up new pathways for chemical reactions in aerosol synthesis and processing. While a significant volume of literature is

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 8. Schematic representation of a flow through, atmosphericpressure plasma containing an aerosol indicating key processes that embody plasma-aerosol particle interactions.

emerging showing the effectiveness of APPs in aerosol-based processes, the key design and operational principles that control the system performance and a thorough understanding of the underpinning fundamental mechanisms are still lacking. The inherently non-equilibrium, nonlinear, and complex plasma-aerosol interactions have an excessive number of degrees of freedom that are not always holistically accessible and there is an urgent need for an enhanced understanding and predictive capabilities.

Current needs include a better understanding and control of the nucleation process as a critical step in the formation of solid nanoparticles. The impact of the afterglow on particle properties and dynamics also needs to be better understood, which in view of the large gradients at atmospheric pressure might have a more profound, but to date unquantified impact on aerosol processing. While recent studies focusing on the interaction of a plasma with single droplets has increased our understanding of plasma-droplet interactions, a quantitative understanding of (1) the ultrafast synthesis of monodispersed nanoparticles enabled by plasma-droplet interactions, (2) the plasma-induced liquid phase reactions in droplets in general, and (3) plasma interactions with bioaerosols remains lacking. Recent work on microdroplet chemistry, without a plasma, has shown uniquely different outcomes compared to bulk liquid chemistry^{696,697}, which suggest that APPs containing aerosols may also alter reaction mechanisms compared with APPs interacting with bulk liquids. We highlight several proposed areas of focus below.

Interfacial processes - The plasma-particle interface presents distinct and challenging characteristics which are of wider scientific interest. For example, electron emission processes, and the likely important role of ionic and metastable species recombination at the interface, remain poorly understood particularly for liquids. The band structure of the particles, and therefore their composition and phase, are not only highly relevant for many applications, but are also an integral part of more advanced models of interfacial processes which need to be developed¹³⁸. Furthermore, the volatile nature of many aerosol particles can lead to significant changes in the local plasma environment surrounding the particle, increasing the complexity as well as directly impacting droplet charging and reactive species fluxes^{685,698}.

Spatial afterglow - The properties of the afterglow have already been found to enable quenching of nanoparticles exiting the plasma. Nonetheless, the impact of strong gradients on particles, for example, due to space charge boundary layers at atmospheric pressure, and the transition from bipolar charging to a more dominant role of ions in particle charging in the afterglow, is to date not fully understood. Spatial afterglows have some similarities with temporal afterglows in plasmas formed at reduced pressure^{208,609}, and the knowledge gained from these studies may be drawn upon to advance our understanding of APP spatial afterglows.

Diagnostics - Tackling some of the above key research questions will require the implementation of *in situ* diagnostics that could measure (often fast) temporal changes in aerosol properties during plasma exposure and quantify the impact on the local plasma properties surrounding aerosol particles. For droplets, the recent development of on-demand-droplet dispensing technologies may provide opportunities for such *in situ* measurements^{685,687}. The ability to trap droplets using approaches applied by the aerosol community over the last two decades^{700,701}.

Modeling – Plasma-aerosol interactions are inherently 3dimensional phenomena⁶⁹⁸, nonetheless most modeling studies have been focused on lower dimensional models. There is an urgent need for the development of 3D models to capture the interactions occuring within plasmas containing multiple aerosol particles. A major emphasis should be on the incorporation of more detailed interfacial interaction mechanisms and on the development of simplified reactor geometries with easy access for diagnostics, that are more amenable to modeling and experimental model validation.

A better understanding of the processes underpinning plasma-aerosol interactions will not only contribute to plasma science, but enable the continued impact of this area on technologies and society.

XI. MAGNETIZED DUSTY PLASMAS (E. THOMAS, A. MELZER, E.G. KOSTADINOVA)

The interaction between magnetic fields and dusty plasmas plays a key role across Earth, space, and astrophysical phenomena. In Earth's magnetosphere, the interaction of the solar wind and the influx of meteors lead to a number of dusty plasma effects, such as noctilucent clouds and polar mesospheric summer echoes⁷⁰². On the moon, the levitation of charged dust particles in lunar swirls has been shown to map the topology of crustal magnetic fields⁷⁰³. The alignment of dust particles in magnetized plasmas at the center of the Milky Way has allowed us to observe its magnetic fields in the universe varies, modern-day magnetized dusty plasma experiments reproduce some key normalized parameters of these environments and serve as dedicated research platforms to study these phenomena (Fig.9).

Physics of Plasmas

Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

Here, a charged particle (electron, ion, or dust particle) is considered "magnetized" when its dynamics is substantially influenced by the magnetic force, $\mathbf{F} = q\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{B}$, where q and **v** are the particle charge and velocity, and **B** is the magnetic field. The magnetic force should be comparable in magnitude to the other forces that influence its dynamics. This condition can be quantified by the Hall parameter, $H_{\alpha} = \omega_{c\alpha} / v_{\alpha n} \propto q_{\alpha} B / (m_{\alpha} P)$, the ratio of the gyrofrequency $\omega_{c\alpha}$ to the species-neutral collision frequency $v_{\alpha n}$. Here, α represents the charged particle species [electrons (e), ions (i) and dust (d)], P is neutral pressure, and m_{α} and q_{α} are their mass and charge, respectively. As the Hall parameter increases with increasing charge-to-mass ratio (q_{α}/m_{α}) , the electrons are most easily magnetized, then the ions, then the charged dust particles. Thus, to understand a system that has magnetized dust particles, we must also consider the dynamics of the magnetized plasma electrons and ions.

A. Current status

Weak magnetic fields of, B < 0.1 T were used to provide confinement of the electrons ($H_e \ge 1$) and weak confinement of the ions ($H_i \le 1$), but there is effectively no direct impact of a magnetic force on the dust particles. The influence of the magnetic field is largely restricted to modifying the background plasma which leads a larger trapping volume for the dust particles. In experiments by Merlino et al. an axial magnetic field was used to expand the anode glow region near a biased electrode.^{345,705} Other studies focus on modifications of ion instabilities and shocks in these weakly magnetized plasmas.^{706–708}

In inhomogeneous magnetic fields, there is a modification of the potential structure of the plasma that can lead to rotation of the both two-dimensional and three-dimensional dusty plasma structures.^{709–715} Additionally, the formation of dusty plasma tori, i.e., a "ring" of dust that rotates in the plane perpendicular to the magnetic field, were observed to form as a result of a delicate balance between electric, neutral drag, and ion drag forces on the dust grains, where the ion drag is modified by the presence of the magnetic field.^{82,716–719}

Dusty plasmas with magnetized electrons and ions, typically characterized by $H_i \ge 1$ and consequently $H_e \gg 1$, usually require substantial magnetic fields of the order of B > 100 mT or even B > 1 T. Under such conditions, the dynamics of the electrons and ions are greatly influenced by the magnetic field provoking a reaction of the dust component to these altered plasma dynamics.

Laboratory experiments generally employ discharges between electrodes that tend to form filaments at elevated magnetic fields^{364,370,374,720-722}. These filamentary structures are elongated along the field, but restricted perpendicular to the field, and feature increased light emission and, presumably, elevated plasma density. The filaments are suggested to be a result of non-ambipolar diffusion due to restricted ion diffusion perpendicular to the field^{723,724}. In dense dust clouds with submicron dust particles filamentation is found to be suppressed⁷²⁵. The directed magnetic field also maps features of the plasma boundaries as potential structures into the plasma^{721,726-728}.

The presence of electric fields *E* in bounded discharges give rise to $E \times B$ rotations of the ions (and ion-neutral collision driven neutral gas rotation⁷¹³). The ion (neutral gas) rotation drives rotations of the dust component where the rotation speed generally increases with magnetic field strength^{729,730}, eventually leading to a sheared rotation of the different parts of the dust cloud^{729,731–734}.

Experiments on the dust charge trapped in the sheath of the discharge reveal only little variation of the dust charge with magnetic field strength, even for fields larger than $1 T^{366,372,373}$. This is backed by simulations of the dust charging processes with flowing magnetized ions^{82,83,88,735,736}. While electron and ion currents to the dust are influenced by the magnetic field, they change in a similar manner so that the net change of the dust charge is small.

In a flowing plasma, a region of enhanced positive space charge (ion focus) is created in the wake of the dust particle due to ions that are scattered into the region downstream of the dust particle^{737–740}. Analytical and linear response theory calculations find that the positive space charge potential reduces with magnetic field strength^{79,80,741–743}. PIC and MD simulations of the ion focus support this finding^{80,82,83,88,744}. MD calculations show that at very high field strengths of the order of 10 T the ion focus turns into an ion "shadow" with a reduction of the positive space charge because the ions follow the magnetic field lines and cannot be scattered into the region downstream of the dust particle any more^{82,83}. All this is accompanied by a reduction of the ion drag force on the dust particle with magnetic field⁸⁴.

Dust-density waves^{268,745–747} are excited by an ion flow past the dust particles and feature strong modulations of the dust density at frequencies of the order of the dust plasma frequency⁷⁴⁸. Since the ion flow is affected by the magnetic field, also the dust-density wave dispersion is modified in a magnetic field^{277,749,750}. However, the relevant dust cyclotron frequency is still much smaller than the dust plasma frequency for micron-sized dust particles even at magnetic field strengths of the order of a Tesla. Moreover, the dust-density wave dispersion remains unaffected when the ion flow is along the magnetic field. One or both of these limitations are met in the experimental situations so far^{277,375,376}, hence a direct influence of the magnetic field on the wave dispersion is not expected. However, the dust-density waves are found to feature stronger wave-damping at higher magnetic fields^{375,376}.

In fusion devices with magnetic fields of the order of a few Tesla, dust particles are produced from melting of wall material or from arching and exfoliation^{52,54,367,751,752} (see also Section VII). In fusion devices, the plasma production is electrodeless and the plasma densities are much higher than in the situations described above. The main forces on the dust are the ion drag force and "rocket forces" due to non-uniformities in the particle material and the associated different reflection coefficients of plasma particles as well as forces due to dust material ablation. However, also in these conditions the direct influence of the magnetic field on the dust trajectories is considered negligible^{54,367,752}.

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 9. Representative magnetized dusty plasma regimes in terms of magnetic field (B) vs ratio of electron Debye length to dust gyroradius: Saturn's rings (from NASA/JPL⁷⁶¹), Orion's Nebula (from NASA/ESA/M. Robberto⁷⁶²), Dust near the sun (from NASA/Johns Hopkins APL/Steve Gribben⁷⁶³), Star-forming region (from ESO, Mark J. McCaughrean⁷⁶⁴), Noctilucent clouds (adapted from Martin Koitmäe⁷⁶⁵), Processing plasma (Adapted from Robert L. Merlino, John A. Goree; Dusty Plasmas in the Laboratory, Industry, and Space. Physics Today 1 July 2004; 57 (7): 32–38. https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1784300, with the permission of AIP Publishing), Low temperature plasma chamber for nanoparticle growth with permanent magnets (courtesy of Edward Thomas, Jr. and Saikat Chakraborty Thakur), MDPX (courtesy of Edward Thomas, Jr.), Tokamak (© ITER Organization⁷⁶⁶), Lunar dust experiment (from NASA⁷⁶⁷), Lunar swirls (NASA/GSFC/Arizona State University⁷⁶⁸), GEC reference cell (from⁷⁶⁹).

A true magnetized dusty plasma, in which the dynamics of all charged particles are dominated by the magnetic field still remains to be fully realized in a controlled experiment. For astrophysical systems^{753,754} as well as next-generation fusion experiments^{59,437,755}, the role played by magnetized dust particles may have considerable influence on the evolution of the plasma. There are many theoretical models that seek to understand both single particle and collective particle dynamics in a magnetized dusty plasma.^{246,277,743,756–760} However, a key challenge of many of these models is fully incorporating the modification in the plasma dynamics and particle charging that occurs as the magnetic field dominates the electron and ion dynamics.

B. Perspectives

The future exploration of magnetized dusty plasmas remains rich with opportunities. Many of the motivating questions in space and astrophysical plasmas about the magnetization of the dust grains still remain unanswered.^{770,771} Recent observations of dust in the solar wind from Parker Solar Probe^{772–774} and investigations of dusty structures near strongly magnetized black holes^{775,776} show that there are still exciting questions.

The ultimate goal to achieve a direct magnetization of the dust component in experiments with $H_d \ge 1$ will probably require magnetic fields exceeding 1 T and submicrometer-sized

dust particles. When dust cyclotron waves with typical wavelengths of the order of 10 cm are exploited as evidence of dust magnetization, the dust clouds have to be quite large³⁶⁶. However, imaging of individual particles (a unique feature of dusty plasmas) will become difficult or even impossible. Experiments would require a control or mitigation of filament formation demanding for a deep understanding of bounded plasma discharges under strong magnetic fields. In this context, questions of particle charging^{82,83,88,735,736}, the generation or modification of plasma flows^{80,82,83,88,744} or growth processes in reactive gases^{722,777} have to be newly addressed.

The development of advanced analytical models and numerical simulations is crucial to fully bridge laboratory results and space observations. Analytical theory and numerical simulations of magnetized dusty plasma have been developed to investigate the formation of Mach cones (relevant to Saturn's dusty rings)⁷⁷⁸, hydromagnetic waves and shocks (planetary ring systems)^{779–781}, low frequency ion waves (solar atmosphere and pulsar magnetosphere)^{782,783}, dust acoustic waves (Earth's magnetosphere and auroral regions)⁷⁸⁴, and magnetized sheaths (plasma processing and probe theory)⁷⁸⁵.

When modeling such systems, apart from a Lorentz force term, it is necessary to account for additional electrostatic fields, plasma inhomogeneities, and anisotropic interactions. The difference in charge-to-mass ratio of the different species in magnetized plasmas leads to charge separation resulting in additional electrostatic fields. This process is believed to cause the formation of lunar swirs^{786,787}. Another possible phenomenon is the plasma filamentation at strong magnetic fields^{370,721}. Depending on the strength and topology of the external magnetic field, symmetry in the particle shielding may be broken, resulting in anisotropic interaction potentials that affect many dynamical features of the dust structures in magnetized plasmas. Thus, developing self-consistent analytical models to describe these processes and incorporating these effects in numerical simulations of magnetized dusty plasmas still present one of the greatest challenges in the field.

XII. SPACE DUSTY PLASMAS (M. HORANYI, I. MANN)

Dusty plasma phenomena in space physics often offer possible explanations for unusual observations. The term "dust" is used to identify macroscopic charge carriers with a wide range of sizes, from large macro-molecules (nm radii) to pebbles (mm radii). Exposed to UV radiation and/or immersed in plasma, dust particles can exhibit unusual dynamics and can change the properties of their environment. The spatial scale of dusty-plasma-related observations in space also spans many orders of magnitudes, including the small-scale (cm) structures on the lunar surface and the propagation of interstellar dust particles through the entire solar system (100s of AU). The atmospheres of the Earth⁴ and Mercury⁷⁸⁸, the surface of the Moon⁷⁸⁹, asteroids⁷⁹⁰, comets⁷⁹¹, and planetary rings⁷⁹², for example, all offer rich laboratories to study the fundamentals of dust charging, transport, and the possible emergence of dusty plasma collective behavior^{219,793}

Challenges, in general, for dusty plasma studies in space

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 10. An electron bite-out measured by a DC probe aboard the rocket ECOMA-6. The difference between the density of positive ions and electrons cannot be due to negative ions, and it is likely due to the charging of macrosopic aerosol particles.⁷⁹⁴ Similar electron depletion has been observed by the Cassini spacecraft at Saturn while crossing the plumes emerging from the geologically active south polar regions of the moon Enceladus.⁷⁹⁵. Adapted with permission from Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics 73, 2201–2211 (2011). Copyright 2011, Elsevier.

are due to the fact that we do not know the composition of the dust, we usually deal with a wide size distribution, and the dust charge remains poorly known because it depends on the dust density itself and a number of processes driven by the radiation and plasma environment. In addition, the very presence of the dust can alter the properties of their environment, acting as sinks and/or sources of the plasma, changing the energy distributions of electrons and ions, and even the composition.

We focus here on dusty plasmas that can be studied with space missions through in situ measurements. In the ionosphere of the Earth dusty plasma influence the charge balance and is often noticed in an observed lack of electrons in comparison to positive ions (Fig.10). Some dust plasma collective effects are observed in situ with rocket-born instruments and also with ground-based radar. Further away, dedicated instruments onboard space missions can detect the mass, charge speed, and composition of dust particles, simultaneously characterizing their radiation and plasma environment, enabling the identification of phenomena that are shaped by dusty plasma processes.

A. Current status

Dusty plasma in the ionosphere of the Earth recently became the focus of studies because it occurs at altitudes where the ionosphere-mesosphere coupling is important. This region overlaps with the zone of meteor ablation⁷⁹⁶. Cosmic dust material that is ablated in the meteor process remains in the

upper atmosphere, it forms small dust particles, called meteoric smoke, and it takes part in the ion chemistry and in the growth of ice particles observed in Noctilucent clouds⁷⁹⁷ Noctilucent clouds were among the earliest examples of dusty plasma in space⁴. These are layers of ice particles at about 82 km altitude observed during summer months above mid and high latitudes. The clouds are located above the normal cloud layers at altitudes of the ionospheric D region. They become visible to observers on the ground after sunset, when the upper layers of the atmosphere are still illuminated by the sun and sunlight is scattered by the ice particles. More recently, Noctilucent clouds are observed by backscattering of laser light with lidar, from the extinction of sunlight that they cause in the atmosphere, observed from satellite⁷⁹⁸, and with imaging from balloons⁷⁹⁹. All these methods are independent of dust charge and are biased to particles with sizes of several times 10 nm and larger. It is discussed that the formation of ice is more effective because of the existence of smaller meteoric smoke particles that form through the meteoric dust flux as the extinction measurements suggest that meteoric smoke is mixed with the ice⁸⁰⁰. Also, rocket observations support the hypothesis that ice particles include smaller meteoric dust⁸⁰¹

Charge interactions play a role in the formation process⁸⁰². While in-situ measurements with sounding rockets confirm the existence of charged dust and the in-situ detections are often correlated with the radar echoes and optical signals,801,803 the size distribution, charge, and composition of the particles remain mainly unexplored. Smaller particles can under certain conditions be traced with observations of mesospheric radar echoes that form as a result of neutral turbulence and in some cases by the interactions with the solid particles through their surface charging⁸⁰⁴. While the participation of ice particles is confirmed for the formation of the mesospheric echoes in summer, called Polar Mesospheric Summer Echoes (PMSE), these echoes depend on a number of parameters which makes it difficult to pin down the dust/ice component and its charged interactions with the ionosphere8 The charged dust also participates but is only rarely observed in the incoherent scattering process and a semi-empirical model to describe the incoherent scattering in the presence of charged dust was recently extended including dust with a size distribution⁸⁰⁶

Electrostatic dust lifting on the lunar surface is a fundamental physical process that has been suggested to explain unresolved observations for more than five decades. For example, the so-called Lunar Horizon Glow is believed to be sunlight scattered off a cloud of ~10 μ m charged dust particles lofted or levitated ~30 cm above the surface near the terminator, where enhanced electric fields are created due to differential charging between the sunlit and shadowed regions^{108,807}. Similarly, the observations by the Apollo 17 LEAM experiment of dust movement across lit-dark boundaries⁸⁰⁸ or the high-altitude nanometer-sized dust lofted up to tens km height indicated by visual observations of the Apollo astronauts⁸⁰⁹ have been suggested to be the results of dust charging and mobilization. Recent theoretical and laboratory studies show promising results to understand the dynamics of electrostatic dust lofting and levitation on the lunar surface.

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Publishing

Physics of Plasmas

AIF Publishing PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

A new patched charge model has been developed based on laboratory experiments, providing a breakthrough in addressing this question¹⁹⁷. The model shows that the emission and re-absorption of photoelectrons due to UV radiation and/or secondary electrons due to electron/ion impacts within subsurface microcavities generates large negative charges on the surrounding particles and intense inter-particle repulsive forces to lift off dust particles. Following this discovery, more laboratory experiments and modeling work have provided new insights into the dust charging and lofting properties, including the initial charge and launch velocities, lofting rates, and size distributions^{810–812}.

B. Perspectives

Several opportunities are coming up for the observations of dusty plasmas in the ionosphere. Ongoing Earth observations, the dedicated studies with the MATS satellite⁸¹³ and the new balloon observations⁷⁹⁹ provide a basic understanding of the atmospheric structure at NLC and PMSE altitude that will help to investigate dusty plasma at these altitudes. The upcoming EISCAT3D radar with advanced capabilities for incoherent scatter observations⁸¹⁴ will improve chances to measure the influence of dust on the incoherent scatter signal and its tri-static configuration improves the diagnostic of the PMSE formation⁸¹⁵.

The rapidly increasing number of satellites in low-earth and geosynchronous orbits already generates a difficult-to-solve problem of accumulating space debris. Possible dusty plasma effects can alter the lifetimes of debris⁸¹⁶ and could offer a novel way to mitigate this hazard⁸¹⁷.

The interest in lunar exploration is going through an unprecedented growth period as several countries are currently engaged in or planning for near future missions to the Moon^{818–822}. Many of these carry experiments addressing dust and dusty plasma issues on the lunar surface that are now recognized to be of high importance for both scientific and engineering application.

Dusty plasma studies in planetary magnetosphere will have ample opportunity to collect new observations by ESA's Juice mission, launched in April 2023⁸²³, and NASA's Europa Clipper mission, to be launched at the end of 2024⁸²⁴, both to Jupiter. In addition, NASA long-term plans for the exploration of outer planets include a flagship mission to orbit Uranus⁸²⁵. In magnetospheres, the dynamics of small charged particles can be shaped, if not dominated, by electromagnetic forces acting simultaneously with gravity, drag, and radiation pressure. Dust particles traversing various regimes adjust their electrostatic charges as dictated by the changing plasma conditions, and respond to electric and magnetic forces. Dusty plasma effects can lead to unexpected effects including transport^{826,827}, ejection^{828,829}, and capture⁸³⁰ of small charged grains⁸⁰⁷.

The heliosphere includes the solar system dust cloud where dust particles form through collisions of larger objects, and also are emitted from comets. New space observations in the vicinity of the Sun motivated studies of charged dust trajectories in the vicinity of the Sun or other stars. The trajectories of nanometer-sized dust that was released from larger particles were investigated using numerical simulations and theoretical models considering the effect of plasma corotation close to the Sun/star. As in previous studies, it was found that nanodust in the vicinity of the Sun or other stars and the effect of plasma corotation is strong for the high rotation rates and/or a low stellar wind speed⁸³¹. Trapping conditions are variable and for instance, large fractions of trapped particles can escape during coronal mass ejections⁸³².

The charged dust trajectories were also investigated for the inner planetary debris disks around Vega and Fomalhaut because both stars display a thermal emission brightness that could possibly arise from hot dust near the stars^{833,834}. It was found, that in comparison to the Sun, the trapping conditions would occur closer to the stars because their faster rotation leads to a more closely wound-up magnetic field spiral⁸³⁵.

Another example of dust being influenced by plasma is the modulation of the interstellar flux into the heliosphere with the solar cycle. While this modulation is qualitatively understood our models do not satisfactorily explain the variability and di-rection of the interstellar dust flux^{836–838}. NASA's upcoming Interstellar Mapping and Acceleration Probe (IMAP), as well as JAXA's Destiny⁺ missions^{839,840} to be launched in 2025, will carry dust instruments to monitor the flow of interstellar dust through the inner heliosphere, and observe its variability modulated by the solar cycles, however superimposed with the solar system dust fluxes. The Parker Solar Probe and the Solar Orbiter at present 'explore the near solar inner heliosphere and carry antenna instruments that also measure dust impacts. From analyses so far many of the results can be explained with the orbits of dust that are influenced of gravity force and radiation pressure^{772,841}. Charged dust trajectories can become particularly important in the perihelion passages, and Parker Solar Probe can encounter particles that are in trapped orbits since the trapping can for instance occur for 30-75 nm particles that were created inwards from 0.16 AU from the Sun⁷⁷⁴

In addition to naturally occurring phenomena, dusty plasma effects can offer a uniquely efficient approach to cleaning optical surfaces, exposed mechanical devices, thermal radiators, and astronaut's suits, all essential to mitigate dust hazards and enable the planned long-term presence of humans on the lunar surface, and eventually on Mars. Dusty surfaces exposed to electron beams with optimized fluxes, energy distributions, and directions, can be efficiently cleaned, removing even the smallest nm-sized dust particles^{842–844}.

Future space missions and ground-based observations of the near-Earth environment, lunar surface, near solar/stellar regions, comets, asteroids, planetary rings embedded in magnetospheres, our entire heliosphere, and beyond, will have to address dusty plasma issues, including dust charging, mobilization, transport, and yet to be identified, collective effects, in designing, analyzing, and interpreting new observations.

Physics of Plasmas

AIF Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

XIII. NANO-CONTAMINATION CONTROL (J. BECKERS, M. VAN DE KERKHOF)

Dust particles immersed in an environment of ionized gas are known to get (mostly negatively) charged by the collection of plasma species. This feature - together with the typical characteristics of plasma and possibly with the assistance of mechanical vibrations, gas flows, electric fields and/or photon or electron beam irradiation, may exert additional forces on the particles releasing them from surfaces or altering their location and trajectories. Hence, this charging enables opportunities to control and mitigate particle contamination issues in a multitude of scientific endeavours and applications. In the current section, we elaborate on the current status regarding (nano)particle contamination control related research and highlight some perspectives on possible high-potential future research directions. In this contribution we mainly focus on surface release and gas phase steering of contaminating particles and less on their deposition on secondary surfaces.

A. Current status

It was back in 1989 that Selwyn et al. discovered for the first time the presence of plasma-generated dust particles in an IBM plasma processing reactor³⁹⁰. The fact that in those experiments the micrometer-sized particles - made visible by in-situ laser light scattering - appeared to remain levitated in the plasma above the surface, already indicated that plasma can affect the location and movement of such contaminants. Essentially, this was the first encounter of the most fundamental plasma-assisted contamination control mechanism, i.e. the plasma self-induced electric fields E at the plasma's borders (sheaths) interacted with the plasma-deposited surface charge Q on the particles, and generated an electric force $F_E = Q \cdot E$ affecting the particles' positions and trajectories.

Ever since, particle contamination issues in (or due to) plasma environments have appeared in many scientific, instrumental and industrial areas. For instance, extraterrestrial exploration (e.g. of the Moon, Mars or other outer-space objects) can be (negatively) impacted by the accumulation of surface-released dust particles on diagnostic instruments⁸⁴⁵⁻⁸⁴⁷ and solar panels⁸⁴⁸ (see Section XII). Often these particles are charged by ultraviolet light irradiation^{108,849–851} and by the solar wind plasma^{807,852}. In Extreme Ultraviolet (EUV) lithography scanners, contamination of critical imaging surfaces with particles as small as 50 nm significantly impacts the overall performance and yield of the systems and therefore needs to be controlled^{855–855}. The particles in such scanners may be embedded in and/or irradiated by a photon-induced plasma and ionizing radiation^{856–860}. In plasma material processing tools, surfaces to be processed may suffer from (and be dysfunctionalized by) contamination with particulates that are either released from the environment and reactor walls or that are insitu plasma-synthesized from the precursor gas and/or components that are sputtered and etched from surfaces. Especially in the 1990s, significant research efforts have been made

to study particle formation, electrical charging, transport and trapping of particles in (afterglow) plasma processes^{390,861-875} In contrast to most examples, where plasma is inevitably present, sometimes plasma is generated intentionally for contamination control purposes. For instance, an in-situ plasmaassisted particle seal was proposed for application in robotic feedthroughs in ultra-clean vacuum systems such as those used in semi-conductor processing equipment, EUV lithography scanners and electron microscopes⁸⁷⁶⁻⁸⁷⁹ . Finally, in nuclear fusion devices, dust particles may be produced by energetic plasma-surface interactions^{52,55,115}. Besides possibly having a detrimental effect on the plasma operation itself, these contaminants may be radioactive and toxic and, hence, may impact public health in case of a large-scale accident. This topic is discussed extensively in Section VII of this perspective paper. The rapid developments of the abovementioned areas in which dust particle contamination plays a crucial role have boosted both fundamental research endeavours and the development of new technologies to control and mitigate contamination by small particles either on (or from) surfaces or airborne.

With respect to the cleaning of surfaces from particles, be it for application in extraterrestrial missions or in (semi-)industrial processes, many proposed processes use plasma as a basis. Here, plasma-charging of the governing surfaces and contaminants in combination with plasma-self-induced electric fields in the sheath region near the surface is used to generate an electric force on the contaminants that is strong enough to overcome the adhesion force and, hence, to release the particles from the surface. Often, the stochastic nature of charge collection from the plasma by the particles and/or triboelectric charging triggers random/poorly pre-dictable particle release^{880–883}. Depending on the specific environment conditions, different types of plasma have been applied. Examples include studies of contaminated surface interactions with highly transient EUV-induced plasmas^{854,855} Electron Cyclotron Resonance plasma sources in hydrogen (to mimic EUV scanner conditions)^{884,885}, laser-induced plasma shock waves⁸⁸⁶, plasma jets generated between two co-axial electrodes⁸⁸⁷, and many more. Also, other procedures have been developed, which can be possibly combined with (the generation of) plasma, to influence surface contamination and promote the release of particles from surfaces. One successful method appeared the additional irradiation of particleladen surfaces with (beams of) electrons^{844,881,888–894} which has resulted in the development of the so-called "Patched charge model" suggesting that highly localized electric fields in microcavities between particles mutually or between the particles and the surface are responsible for the particles' mobilization. The charge and mobilization of particles on surfaces was also found to be impacted (even in vacuum conditions) by irradiation with ultraviolet (UV) light through the photoelectric effect (e.g. explaining dust lev-itation from the lunar surface)^{108,849,850,895,896}, electrostatic traveling-waves⁸⁴⁸, workfunction-matching coatings⁸⁴⁵, high-speed gas jets^{897,898}, and surface vibrations^{899,900}.

With respect to the mitigation of airborne particles, using plasma has advantages over methods using filters in the

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas



FIG. 11. Example of dust ejected by an atmospheric pressure Ar/HMDSO flow-through plasma and interacting with a witness sample for contamination control research (courtesy of T.J.A. Staps and T.J.M. Donders, CIMlabs, Eindhoven University of Technology, the Netherlands).

sense that plasma-assisted particle removal devices do not obstruct the gas flow. The most basic example for airborne particle removal is the concept of the electrostatic precipitator - invented by Hohlfeld back in 1824^{901} - in which particles are electrostatically charged and steered by an electric field towards collector plates. This way of particle filtering has been widely applied in, for instance, coal burning en-ergy plants⁹⁰², diesel engines⁹⁰³ and indoor air cleaners⁹⁰⁴. For application in these atmospheric conditions, often coronalike discharges are used⁶⁶⁹. Applications in low pressure (roughly below 100 Pa) high-tech environments usually require (capacitively or inductively coupled) plasmas with much more complex geometries. As in these cases the plasmas, used to charge the particles, also tend to shield the electric fields applied to deflect them, pulsed plasma operation is usually considered most effective. For these technologies to be developed, in-depth understanding of particle charging and interaction with afterglow plasmas is crucial. Targeting this application, but also other applications and fundamental curiosity, many experimental and numerical works have been carried out on particle dynamics in temporal^{209,905-910}, spatial^{911,912} and spatio-temporal^{208,913,914} afterglow plasmas. Particle and aerosol interaction in atmospheric (flow-through) pressure plasmas has been investigated extensively more re-cently as well^{652,667,670,915–919} (see Section X). Also, considerable research efforts have been undertaken when it comes to the understanding of the growth of contaminating particles inside chemically reactive gases $2^{53,920-929}$ and the suppression of them in processing plasma applications, i.e. by using sine wave930 or square-wave modulation of the (usually radiofrequency) plasma driving signal⁹³¹.

B. Perspectives

In general, using plasma as a key ingredient for novel contamination control strategies has high potential. Nevertheless, from a physics point of view, the ecosystems in such applications - especially those in high-tech industries - are rather complex, combining complex-structured and highly sensitive surfaces, (ionizing) photons, electrostatic fields, gas flows and additional irradiation with charge carriers. Also, plasma may have undesirable side-effects, and must be properly managed and confined. Before applications can be developed to their full potential, much more understanding and investigation are needed. For applications where plasma is intentionally applied for contamination control purposes, the challenge is to correctly use and steer the complex interplay between the key plasma parameters such as electron temperature and density, decay rates in the afterglow phases, etc. (which are to a certain extent controllable), the resulting particle charge (which may vary in time and can even become positive) and the consequent surface-release, deflection and collection methods. The complexity of the interplay lays in the fact that most processes and parameters are mutually interdependent. Possibly even more challenging is the development of contamination strategies for applications in which plasma is inevitably present, e.g. in space exploration applications, materials processing, and EUV lithography applications, as earlier discussed. In those areas, plasma configurations and key parameters are dictated externally and, hence, the right implementation of plasma-facing surfaces, external electric fields, flow conditions and irradiation with charged particles and/or photons is essential.

29

In order to drive the general fundamental understanding regarding plasma-enabled (nano)particle contamination control, the following aspects are considered most important:

Plasma-induced chemistry – i.e. unraveling the influence of plasma-induced chemistry on particle morphology change and (the impact thereof on) the release of contamination from surfaces, especially in atmospheres including gases of which the induced plasma may be depositing, oxidizing or reducing. In this context, the adsorbed layer surrounding a particle should be taken into account explicitly⁹³². This influence should be connected to an overall theoretical framework regarding particle release from surfaces including effects of e-beam and UV irradiation, plasma-induced and externally applied electric fields, electron and ion impact, particle and surface (de)charging and particle migration over the surface.

Spatially decaying and highly transient plasmas – i.e. revealing a detailed description regarding dynamics of spatially decaying and highly transient plasmas and their impact on charging of airborne particles. The stochastic particle charging nature might become dominant even for micrometer sized particles when the electron temperature approaches the ion temperature and the plasma density becomes rather low in the late afterglow phase. Although relatively much research on stochastic charging of particles has been conducted^{191,880–883}, more detailed understanding remains needed, especially in afterglow conditions.

Nanometer length scales - i.e. obtaining in-depth knowl-

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

edge on plasma-charging dynamics of nanometer sized particles. The interesting issue of the dominance of stochastic charging processes (see previous point) especially holds for nanoscale particles. Recent development regarding visualizing of charge on or adjacent to quantum dots may enable such advanced studies in the near future^{428,933,934}.

XIV. NON-ELECTRIC MANIPULATION OF PARTICLES (H. KERSTEN, V. SCHNEIDER, D. BLOCK)

To manipulate highly charged particles, utilization of electric fields is the most obvious solution935,936. However. this approach bears a number of difficulties. First of all, a plasma is quasi-neutral and shields very efficient externally applied fields. Thus, electrostatic manipulation is limited to the plasma sheath region or requires to insert additional electrodes^{937,938} for manipulation purposes into the plasma. Further, the applied voltages will result in currents and this can alter the discharge properties or at least change the local plasma conditions notably. However, for using particles for diagnostic purposes, the plasma should not be altered. Thus, the manipulation of dust particles by means of forces that do not affect the plasma itself is an important issue. Such forces are gravity, neutral drag, thermophoresis and interaction with intense electromagnetic radiation, i.e. lasers. The following paragraphs will summarize these approaches and their current status and give an outlook on future perspectives of nonelectric manipulation for dusty plasma research.

A. Current status

Although gravity itself is not a variable quantity on earth, it is possible to use rotating systems to utilize centrifugal forces to act as if hyper-gravity conditions would apply. For this purpose, a fully functioning low pressure dusty plasma setup was mounted at TU Eindhoven on the working stage of a centrifuge, capable of inducing up to 10 times the earth's gravitational acceleration939. With this setup, the 'weight' of microparticles can be increased while the general plasma parameters are left unchanged. In addition, the angle of the resulting apparent gravity vector can be changed due to a rotational degree of freedom of the facilitating vacuum vessel suspension. This ability, in combination with the magnitude control of the apparent gravity, allows manipulation of the horizontal and vertical particle equilibrium positions in the plasma sheath. First experiments^{939,940} demonstrated that the electric field and the particle charge as a function of levitation height can be probed in the plasma sheath.

A similar approach using centrifugal forces can be applied to dust clusters via rotating electrodes. Here the centrifugal force is perpendicular to gravity. The rotating electrode can drive a neutral gas flow which (due to viscosity in the background gas and neutral gas drag of the dust particles) gives rise to a solid body rotation of 2D dust clusters⁷¹³. In principle, these experiments are similar to those of Nosenko et al.^{941,942} where alternating electric fields similar to a Paul trap⁹⁴³ were applied to horizontal boundaries. While Nosenkos approach drives an ion flow and thus affects the plasma, the pure neutral gas drive does not. Interestingly, the circularly moving dust particles are not only subject to centrifugal forces but to Coriolis forces as well. While the first allow to measure the screening length via a force balance, the latter allow (due to a mathematical equivalence of Lorenz and Coriolis force) to study (pseudo) magnetized dust systems^{377,944} (see Section V).

Another option for additional non-electric forces acting on the dust are thermal gradients. The thermophoretic force is well known for rarefied gases⁹⁴⁵ and the physics are identical in a weakly ionized plasma system. Hence, with heated and/or cooled electrodes moderate temperature gradients of about 10 K cm⁻¹ are sufficient to compete with gravity for micro-particles. For example, Rothermel et al.⁹⁴⁶ used a vertical temperature gradient to counter act gravity and produce 3D microparticle suspensions which have a similar void structure as those observed under microgravity.

Finally, lasers are a powerful tool for manipulation of particles without changing the plasma conditions. Laser excitations of single microparticles were used for charge determination^{947,948}, to excite waves⁹⁴⁹, to study dynamical properties (shear flows, viscosity, heat transport) and to increase the average dust kinetic temperature^{950–955}. The advantage of lasers is that they provide precise control on location and motion of particles in the interaction region and thus allow to address individual particles as well as complete particle systems. The origin of the force is twofold: First, the photons are scattered by the dust particles and, thus, transfer momentum^{956,957}. Second, part of the light is absorbed and heats the particle up. If this heating is non-isotropic (e.g. due to the sophisticated intensity pattern of Mie-scattering²⁵¹), the interaction with the neutral gas causes a so-called photophoretic force^{647,958}.

Optical tweezers⁹⁵⁹ use strong intensity gradients to trap transparent microparticles. Ito et al.⁹⁶⁰ succeeded in trapping and etching Poly(methyl methacrylate) (PMMA) particles in vertical orientation against gravity. With a modified setup structural and dynamical properties of a dust cluster have been manipulated^{82,961,962}. That even a vertical controlled motion of particles in the plasma sheath is possible, was shown by Schneider et al. using two counter-propagating laser beams⁹⁶³.

However, it has to be noted that intense lasers yield to a heating of the particle which can cause reversible surface modifications⁵⁶⁷ or even damage the particle and lead to strong accelerations⁹⁶⁴.

B. Perspectives

As listed above, there is a number of powerful and established non-electric methods which allow to manipulate particles. Such experiments can be used to gain insight into the physics of the dust component. Furthermore, manipulated individual probe particles can deliver information about the surrounding plasma or sheath properties.

For example, thermophoresis was successfully used to

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Le Publishing

Phy (par hyp grav and tion clus latic stru plec mop Its 1

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

(partially) compensate gravity and may complement the hyper-gravity experiments making the regime up to zerogravity conditions accessible in the lab^{946,965} (see Sections V and VIII). If gravity is only partly compensated and an additional radial confinement (glass box) is used, finite 3D dust clusters can be created^{966,967}. The experiments and simulations on these so-called Yukawa-balls allowed to explore structural and dynamical properties of finite 3D strongly coupled systems for the first time³³⁰. This shows that thermophoresis is a powerful tool to alter trapping conditions. Its rather simple technical realization will certainly make it a first choice in future if specific trapping conditions are needed to study structural and dynamical processes in dusty plasmas. Besides this common thermophoresis, especially thermal creep flows^{968–970} might play a role for dust particle growth⁹⁷¹.

So far, laser manipulation has established as a standard tool to trigger or control dynamical processes in complex plasmas. Lasers are used to control the kinetic temperature of the dust component as well as to trigger collective particle motion or instabilities and the exploration of dynamical processes in complex plasmas is still ongoing. Certainly, laser manipulation will remain one of the working horses in experimental complex plasma research. A few examples for recent and future activities are studies of cold fluids and their viscoelastic properties972-976 and the excitation of selective modes961 Furthermore, it might be possible to generalize the optical tweezers approach and generate optical lattices in order to tailor the structural properties of particle arrangements. These lattices would allow to tailor the local confinement geometry and strength, for a systematic variation of kappa, which is so far not possible.

A peculiarity of laser manipulation of particles is that two forces are involved: radiation pressure and photophoresis. While the first only depends on the intensity of the radiation, the latter increases with neutral gas pressure and its magnitude and direction depends on the optical properties of the particles. Hence, two particle species of different material within the same plasma volume and being illuminated by the same light source will not experience the same net-force. For example, for binary systems⁹⁷⁷ an increase of kinetic temperature of the particles via a laser heating system⁹⁵² will result in a binary system, where the individual particle species have different kinetic temperatures⁵⁶⁷. This can be utilized to study basic thermodynamics in the system, e.g. to measure entropy directly567 according to its basic statistic definition of Boltzmann and Gibbs. This example shows that the specific properties of radiation pressure and photophoresis can be tailored and utilized to explore fundamental properties of complex plasmas. Additionally, photophoresis plays and important role in configuring optical tweezers. The development of the next generation of such devices for complex plasmas will strongly benefit from being able to quantify radiation pressure and photophoresis.

On the other hand side, the particles can be utilized as probes. Since the microparticles can be observed in the plasma sheath easily, they can serve, in particular, as electrostatic probes for the characterization of the potential surfaces and electric fields in this region^{937,978,979}. Usually, the plasma sheath, which is an important zone of energy consumption and, hence, often the essential part of a discharge for applications, is difficult to monitor by common plasma diagnostics such as Langmuir-probes or optical spectroscopy. By monitoring the dependence of the position and motion of the particles on the discharge parameters, information can be obtained on the electric field in front of electrodes or substrate surfaces, respectively, where other plasma diagnostic methods fail. The optical tweezers approach^{963,980} allows to determine

the sheath width and the forces acting on a single charged particle. Furthermore, combining this technique with a so called dual-frequency discharge981, different forces in the plasma sheath can be determined depending on the frequency combination of the discharge982. The vertical movement of a particle by optical traps through the sheath region of a rf plasma towards the electrode surface opens up new possibilities to study the electric field forces, the ion drag force or the influence of secondary electrons by using different electrode materials. Probing the sheath region with single particles provides data and information for theoretical models and simulations (see Sections I and II) and gives new insights into the physics of this space charge region. It demonstrates that the technologically important plasma sheath becomes experimentally accessible using particles as probes. Especially, if these are combined with recent developments in electrostatic particle manipulation, the sheath properties can be studied in more detail.

Using a step-wise electric excitation of the particle⁹⁸³ gives an optimum with respect to accuracy and minimum measurement time. It allows to probe the particle charge in the plasma sheath as a function of distance to the confining electrode and to quantify the repulsive Coulomb interaction force acting between two microparticles including the screening length⁹⁴⁰.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The editors of this perspective article *Job Beckers* and *Mikhail Pustylnik* are thankful to PhD student *Tim Donders* for his support during the editing process.

Job Beckers acknowledges financial support from the Dutch Research Council NWO (project number 15710).

Johannes Berndt and Eva Kovačević acknowledge the project PEGASUS (Plasma Enabled and Graphene Allowed Synthesis of Unique nano- Structures), funded by the European Union's Horizon research and innovation programme under grant agreement No 766894 and the EU Graphene Flagship FLAG-ERA III JTC 2021 project VEGA (PR-11938) as well as support obtained via ARD MATEX Region Centre, France and project Orleans Metropole, France.

Dietmar Block acknowledges funding by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG) in the projects BL555 3-2 and BL555 4-2.

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

Peter J. Bruggeman acknowledges the US Department of Energy under Award Number DE-SC-0020232, the National Science Foundation under Award Number PHYS 1903151 and the Army Research Office under Grant Number W911NF-20-1-0105.

Lénaïc Couëdel acknowledges the support of the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada (NSERC), Grant No. RGPIN-2019-04333.

Gian Luca Delzanno acknowledges the Laboratory Directed Research and Development Program of Los Alamos National Laboratory under project number 20230668ER. Los Alamos National Laboratory is operated by Triad National Security, LLC, for the National Nuclear Security Administration of U.S. Department of Energy (Contract No. 89233218CNA000001).

Yan Feng acknowledges the support from the National Natural Science Foundation of China, Grant No. 12175159.

Ranganathan Gopalakrishnan acknowledges funding support from U.S. Department of Energy Early Career Award DE-SC0021146 from the Office of Fusion Energy Sciences, U.S. Army Research Office Award W911NF-23-2-0013, and NSF Plasma Physics Award 1903432.

Franko Greiner thanks the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaf (DFG) for funding of the project GR1608/8-1 "Dusty plasmas with high electron depletion: Investigation of fundamental mechanisms and properties through particle and plasma diagnostic.

Peter Hartmann acknowledges the Hungarian National Office for Research, Development and Innovation (NKFIH) Grant K134462.

Mihaly Horányi acknowledges NASA Solar System Exploration Research Virtual Research Institute's (SSERVI), Institute for Modeling Plasmas, Atmospheres, and Cosmic Dust (IMPACT).

Christina A. Knapek acknowledges Funding grant: DLR/BMWi FKZ 50WM2161.

Uwe Konopka acknowledges that his work was supported by NASA-JPL Subcontracts No. 1679198 and No. 1655063.

Uwe Kortshagen acknowledges support from the Army Research Office under MURI grant W911NF-18-1-0240 and from the US Department of Energy under grant DE-SC0022242.

Evdokiya G. Kostadinova acknowledges the US National Science Foundation NSF-1903450.

Sergei I. Krasheninnikov acknowledges support of the work by the U.S. Department of Energy, Office of Science,

Office of Fusion Energy Sciences under Award No. DE-FG02-06ER54852 at UCSD.

Davide Mariotti acknowledges EPSRC Award n.EP/V055232/1.

Lorin Swint Matthews acknowledges US Department of Energy, Office of Science, Office of Fusion Energy Sciences award number DE-SC-0021334; NVIDIA Corporation Applied Research Accelerator Program and the US National Science Foundation NSF-1903450.

André Melzer acknowledges DLR German Space Agency 50 WM 2161 and 50 WM 1962.

Maxime Mikikian acknowledges funding grant: DLR/BMBF 50WM9852, CNES 02/CNES/4800000059, ANR-11-JS09-0010, ANR-19-CE40-0023.

Volodymyr Nosenko, Mikhail Y. Pustylnik and Hubertus M. Thomas acknowledge funding grant: DLR/BMWi FKZ's 50WM1441, 50WP1203, 50WP0700, 50WP0203, and 50WP9852.

Svetlana Ratynskaia and Panagiotis Tolias their work has been carried out within the framework of the EUROfusion Consortium, funded by the European Union via the Euratom Research and Training Programme (Grant Agreement No 101052200 — EUROfusion). Views and opinions expressed are however those of the author(s) only and do not necessarily reflect those of the European Union or the European Commission. Neither the European Union nor the European Commission can be held responsible for them.

R. Mohan Sankaran acknowledges the US Department of Energy under Grant No. DE-SC0018202 and the Air Force Office of Scientific Research under Grant No. FA9550-19-1-0088.

Elijah J. Thimsen acknowledges financial support from the Army Research Office (ARO) MURI grant W911NF-18-1-0240.

Edward Thomas Jr. acknowledges US Department of Energy SC-0019176 and US National Science Foundation OIA-2148653.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

¹I. Adamovich, S. Agarwal, E. Ahedo, L. L. Alves, S. Baalrud, N. Babaeva, A. Bogaerts, A. Bourdon, P. J. Bruggeman, C. Canal, E. H. Choi, S. Coulombe, Z. Donkó, D. B. Graves, S. Hamaguchi, D. Hegemann, M. Hori, H.-H. Kim, G. M. W. Kroesen, M. J. Kushner, A. Laricchiuta, X. Li, T. E. Magin, S. M. Thagard, V. Miller, A. B. Murphy, G. S. Oehrlein, N. Puac, R. M. Sankaran, S. Samukawa, M. Shiratani, M. Šimek, N. Tarasenko, K. Terashima, E. Thomas, J. Trieschmann, S. Tsikata, M. M. Turner, I. J. van der Walt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and T. von Woedtke,

Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed,

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

"The 2022 plasma roadmap: low temperature plasma science and technology," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **55**, 373001 (2022).

- ²M. Pustylnik, A. Pikalev, A. Zobnin, I. Semenov, H. Thomas, and O. Petrov, "Physical aspects of dust–plasma interactions," Contributions to Plasma Physics **61** (2021), 10.1002/ctpp.202100126.
- ³U. de Angelis, "The physics of dusty plasmas," Physica Scripta 45, 465 (1992).
- ⁴D. A. Mendis and M. Rosenberg, "Cosmic dusty plasma," Annual Review of Astronomy and Astrophysics **32**, 419–463 (1994).
- ⁵Ya. L. Al'pert, A. V. Gurevich, and L. P. Pitaevskii, Space Physics with Artificial Satellites (Plenum Press, New York, 1965).
- ⁶J. Laframboise, "Theory of spherical and cylindrical langmuir probes in a collisionless, maxwellian plasma at rest," Tech. Rep. (Toronto Univ. (Ontario). Inst. for Aerospace Studies, 1966).
- ⁷R. Kennedy and J. Allen, "The floating potential of spherical probes and dust grains. II: orbital motion theory," Journal of Plasma Physics 69, 485– 506 (2003).
- ⁸G. L. Delzanno, A. Bruno, G. Sorasio, and G. Lapenta, "Exact orbital motion theory of the shielding potential around an emitting, spherical body," Physics of Plasmas **12**, 062102 (2005).
- ⁹H. Mott-Smth and I. Langmuir, "The theory of collectors in gaseous discharges," Physical Review 28, 0727–0763 (1926).
- ¹⁰Z. Zakrzewski and T. Kopiczynski, "Effect of collisions on positive ion collection by a cylindrical Langmuir probe," Plasma Phys. **16**, 1195 (1974).
- ⁽¹⁾J.-S. Chang and J. G. Laframboise, "Probe theory for arbitrary shape in a large Debye length, stationary plasma," Phys. Fluids **19**, 25 (1976).
- ¹²A. V. Zobnin, A. P. Nefedov, V. A. Sinel'shchikov, and V. E. Fortov, "On the charge of dust particles in a low-pressure gas discharge plasma," JETP 91, 483 (2000).
- ¹³M. Lampe, R. Goswami, Z. Sternovsky, S. Robertson, V. Gavrishchaka, G. Ganguli, and G. Joyce, "Trapped ion effect on shielding, current flow, and charging of a small object in a plasma," Phys. Plasmas **10**, 1500 (2003).
- ¹⁴S. A. Khrapak, S. V. Ratynskaia, A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, V. V. Yaroshenko, M. H. Thoma, M. Kretschmer, H. Höfner, G. E. Morfill, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Particle charge in the bulk of gas discharges," Phys. Rev. E **72**, 016406 (2005).
- ¹⁵S. A. Khrapak, G. E. Morfill, A. G. Khrapak, and L. G. D'yachkov, "Charging properties of a dust grain in collisional plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 13 (2006).
- ¹⁶S. A. Khrapak and G. E. Morfill, "An interpolation formula for the ion flux to a small particle in collisional plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 15, 114503 (2008).
- ¹⁷S. Ratynskaia, S. Khrapak, A. Zobnin, M. H. Thoma, M. Kretschmer, A. Usachev, V. Yaroshenko, R. A. Quinn, G. E. Morfill, O. Petrov, and V. Fortov, "Experimental determination of dust-particle charge in a discharge plasma at elevated pressures," Phys. Rev. Lett **93**, 085001 (2004).
- ¹⁸S. A. Khrapak, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, M. Chaudhuri, A. Zobnin, A. Usachev, C. Rau, M. H. Thoma, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and G. E. Morfill, "Grain charging in an intermediately collisional plasma," EPL **97**, 35001 (2012).
- ¹⁹H. M. Thomas, M. Schwabe, M. Y. Pustylnik, C. A. Knapek, V. I. Molotkov, A. M. Lipaev, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and S. A. Khrapak, "Complex plasma research on the international space station," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **61**, 014004 (2019).
- ²⁰U. Konopka, G. E. Morfill, and L. Ratke, "Measurement of the interaction potential of microspheres in the sheath of a rf discharge," Phys. Rev. Lett. 84, 891 (2000).
- ²¹ V. E. Fortov, A. V. Ivlev, S. A. Khrapak, A. G. Khrapak, and G. E. Morfill, "Complex (dusty) plasmas: Current status, open issues, perspectives," Phys. Rep. 421, 1–103 (2005).
- ²²T. Bystrenko and A. Zagorodny, "Effects of bound states in the screening of dust particles in plasmas," Physics Letters A 299, 383–391 (2002).
- ²³X. Z. Tang and G. L. Delzanno, "Orbital-motion-limited theory of dust charging and plasma response," Physics of Plasmas 21, 123708 (2014).
- ²⁴S. Ratynskaia, U. de Angelis, S. Khrapak, B. Klumov, and G. E. Morfill, "Electrostatic interaction between dust particles in weakly ionized complex plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 13, 104508 (2006).
- ²⁵S. Khrapak and G. E. Morfill, "Basic processes in complex (dusty) plas-

mas: Charging, interactions, and ion drag force," Contrib. Plasma Phys. 49, 148 (2009).

- ²⁶I. L. Semenov, S. A. Khrapak, and H. M. Thomas, "Approximate expression for the electric potential around an absorbing particle in isotropic collisionless plasma," Phys. Plasmas 22, 053704 (2015).
- ²⁷C. H. Su and S. H. Lam, "Continuum theory of spherical electrostatic probes" Phys. Fluids 6, 1479 (1963).
- probes," Phys. Fluids 6, 1479 (1963). ²⁸ A. V. Filippov, A. G. Zagorodny, A. F. Pal', and A. N. Starostin, "Screening of the dust-particle charge in a plasma with an external ionization source," JETP Letters 81, 146 (2005).
- ²⁹A. V. Filippov, A. G. Zagorodny, A. F. Pal', A. N. Starostin, and A. I. Momot, "Kinetic description of the screening of the charge of macroparticles in a nonequilibrium plasma," JETP Letters 86, 761 (2007).
- ³⁰S. A. Khrapak, B. A. Klumov, and G. E. Morfill, "Electric potential around an absorbing body in plasmas: Effect of ion-neutral collisions," Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 225003 (2008).
- ³¹A. V. Filippov, A. G. Zagorodny, A. I. Momot, A. F. Pal', and A. N. Starostin, "Interaction of two macroparticles in a nonequilibrium plasma," JETP **105**, 831 (2007).
- ³²A. I. Momot and A. G. Zagorodny, "Toward analytical description of the electrostatic potential of charged macroparticle in weakly ionized plasma," EPL 114, 65004 (2016).
- ³³G. L. Delzanno, G. Lapenta, and M. Rosenberg, "Attractive potential around a thermionically emitting microparticle," Physical Review Letters 92, 350021–350024 (2004).
- ³⁴C. Castaldo, U. de Angelis, and V. N. Tsytovich, "Screening and attraction of dust particles in plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. **96**, 075004 (2006).
- ³⁵ V. Tsytovich, R. Kompaneets, U. de Angelis, and C. Castaldo, "Collective grain interactions for constant ionization source," Contrib. Plasma Phys. 46, 280 (2006).
- ³⁶M. Chaudhuri, R. Kompaneets, and G. E. Morfill, "On the possibility of collective attraction in complex plasmas," Phys. Plasmas **17**, 063705 (2010).
- ³⁷U. de Angelis, G. Regnoli, and S. Ratynskaia, "Long-range attraction of negatively charged dust particles in weakly ionized dense dust clouds," Phys. Plasmas **17**, 043702 (2010).
- ³⁸S. A. Khrapak, A. V. Ivlev, G. E. Morfill, and H. M. Thomas, "Ion drag force in complex plasmas," Phys. Rev. E 66, 046414 (2002).
- ³⁹S. A. Khrapak, A. V. Ivlev, G. E. Morfill, S. K. Zhdanov, and H. M. Thomas, "Scattering in the attractive yukawa potential: Application to the ion-drag force in complex plasmas," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **32**, 555 (2004).
- ⁴⁰S. A. Khrapak, "Accurate momentum transfer cross section for the attractive yukawa potential," Phys. Plasmas 21, 044506 (2014).
- ⁴¹I. L. Semenov, S. A. Khrapak, and H. M. Thomas, "Momentum transfer cross-section for ion scattering on dust particles," Phys. Plasmas 24, 033710 (2017).
- ⁴²A. V. Ivlev, S. A. Khrapak, S. K. Zhdanov, G. E. Morfill, and G. Joyce, "Force on a charged test particle in a collisional flowing plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. **92**, 205007 (2004).
- ⁴³A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, S. A. Khrapak, and G. E. Morfill, "Kinetic approach for the ion drag force in a collisional plasma," Phys. Rev. E 71, 016405 (2005).
- ⁴⁴S. A. Khrapak, A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, and G. E. Morfill, "Hybrid approach to the ion drag force," Phys. Plasmas **12**, 042308 (2005).
- ⁴⁵ I. H. Hutchinson, "Collisionless ion drag force on a spherical grain," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **48**, 185 (2006).
- ⁴⁶L. Patacchini and I. H. Hutchinson, "Fully self-consistent ion-drag-force calculations for dust in collisional plasmas with an external electric field," Phys. Rev. Lett. **101**, 025001 (2008).
- ⁴⁷I. H. Hutchinson and C. B. Haakonsen, "Collisional effects on nonlinear ion drag force for small grains," Phys. Plasmas **20**, 083701 (2013).
- ⁴⁸ J. Allen, B. Annaratone, and U. de Angelis, "On the orbital motion limited theory for a small body at floating potential in a maxwellian plasma," Journal of Plasma Physics **63**, 299–309 (2000).
- ⁴⁹G. L. Delzano and X.-Z. Tang, "Comparison of dust charging between orbital-motion-limited theory and particle-in-cell simulations," Physics of Plasmas 22, 113703 (2015).
- ⁵⁰G. L. Delzanno and X.-Z. Tang, "Dust-plasma interaction: a review of dust charging theory and simulation," in *Plasma Modeling (Second Edition*

Publishing

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset This is the author's peer reviewed,

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- (IOP Publishing Ltd, 2022) pp. 18-1.
- ⁵¹J. Winter, "Dust in fusion devices experimental evidence, possible sources and consequences," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 40, 1201 (1998).
- ⁵²J. Sharpe, D. Petti, and H.-W. Bartels, "A review of dust in fusion devices: Implications for safety and operational performance," Fusion Engineering and Design **63–64**, 153–163 (2002).
- ⁵³Z. Wang, C. H. Skinner, G. L. Delzanno, S. I. Krasheninnikov, G. M. Lapenta, A. Y. Pigarov, P. K. Shukla, R. D. Smirnov, C. M. Ticos, and W. W. P., "Physics of dust in magnetic fusion devices," in *New Aspects of Plasma Physics* (World Scientific, 2010) pp. 394–475.
- ⁵⁴S. I. Krasheninnikov, R. D. Smirnov, and D. L. Rudakov, "Dust in magnetic fusion devices," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion **53**, 083001 (2011).
- ⁵⁵S. Ratynskaia, A. Bortolon, and S. I. Krasheninnikov, "Dust and powder in fusion plasmas: recent developments in theory, modeling, and experiments," Reviews of Modern Plasma Physics 6, 20 (2022).
- ⁵⁶G. L. Delzanno and X.-Z. Tang, "Charging and heat collection by a positively charged dust grain in a plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. **113**, 035002 (2014).
 ⁵⁷N. Rizopoulou and M. Bacharis, "Emitting large dust grains: Floating po-
- tential and potential wells," Physics of Plasmas **25** (2018), 063703. ⁵⁸A. Autricque, S. A. Khrapak, L. Couëdel, N. Fedorczak, C. Arnas, J.
- M. Layet, and C. Grisolia, "Electron collection and thermionic emission from a spherical dust grain in the space-charge limited regime," Physics of Plasmas 25 (2018).
- ⁵⁹A. A. Autricque, N. Fedorczak, S. A. Khrapak, L. Couedel, B. Klumov, C. Arnas, N. Ning, J.-M. Layet, and C. Grisolia, "Magnetized electron emission from a small spherical dust grain in fusion related plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 24, 124502 (2017).
- ⁶⁰L. Vignitchouk, S. Ratynskaia, and P. Tolias, "Analytical model of particle and heat flux collection by dust immersed in dense magnetized plasmas," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **59**, 104002 (2017).
- ⁶¹G. Lapenta, "Linear theory of plasma wakes," Phys. Rev. E 62, 1175 (2000).
- ⁶²D. Winske, W. Daughton, D. S. Lemons, and M. S. Murillo, "Ion kinetic effects on the wake potential behind a dust grain in a flowing plasma," Phys. Plasmas 7, 2320 (2000).
- ⁶³M. Lampe, T. B. Röcker, G. Joyce, S. K. Zhdanov, A. V. Ivlev, and G. E. Morfill, "Ion distribution function in a plasma with uniform electric field," Phys. Plasmas 19, 113703 (2012).
- ⁶⁴R. Kompaneets, G. E. Morfill, and A. V. Ivlev, "Interparticle attraction in 2D complex plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. **116**, 125001 (2016).
- ⁶⁵R. Kompaneets, G. E. Morfill, and A. V. Ivlev, "Wakes in complex plasmas: A self-consistent kinetic theory," Phys. Rev. E **93**, 063201 (2016).
- 661. H. Hutchinson, "Forces on a small grain in the nonlinear plasma wake of another," Phys. Rev. Lett. **107**, 095001 (2011).
- ⁶⁷I. H. Hutchinson, "Intergrain forces in low-mach-number plasma wakes," Phys. Rev. E 85, 066409 (2012).
 ⁶⁸W. J. Miloch and D. Block, "Dust grain charging in a wake of other grains,"
- ⁴⁴ W. J. Miloch and D. Block, Dust grain charging in a wake of other grains Phys. Plasmas **19**, 123703 (2012).
- ⁶⁹S. Sundar and Z. Moldabekov, "Plasma-grain interaction mediated by streaming non-maxwellian ions," Phys. Rev. E **99**, 063202 (2019).
 ⁷⁰G. A. Hebner and M. E. Riley, "Structure of the ion wakefield in dusty
- ⁷¹H. Jung, F. Greiner, O. H. Asnaz, J. Carstensen, and A. Piel, "Exploring
- ¹⁴ H. Jung, F. Greiner, O. H. Asnaz, J. Carstensen, and A. Piel, "Exploring the wake of a dust particle by a continuously approaching test grain," Phys. Plasmas 22, 053702 (2015).
- ⁷²L. S. Mathews, K. Vernillion, P. Hartmann, M. Rosenberg, S. Rostami, E. G. Kostadinova, T. W. Hyde, M. Y. Pustylnik, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, M. H. Thoma, O. F. Petrov, H. M. Thomas, and O. V. Novitskiy, "Effect of ionization waves on dust chain formation in a DC discharge," Journal of Plasma Physics 87 (2021), 10.1017/S0022377821001215.
- ⁷³A. Melzer, V. A. Schweigert, I. V. Schweigert, A. Homann, S. Peters, and A. Piel, "Structure and stability of the plasma crystal," Phys. Rev. E 54, R46 (1996).
- ⁷⁴A. Melzer, V. A. Schweigert, and A. Piel, "Transition from attractive to repulsive forces between dust molecules in a plasma sheath," Phys. Rev. Lett. 83, 3194 (1999).
- ⁷⁵A. V. Ivlev, J. Bartnick, M. Heinen, C.-R. Du, V. Nosenko, and H. Löwen,

"Statistical mechanics where Newton's Third Law is broken," Phys. Rev. X 5, 011035 (2015).

- ⁷⁶N. P. Kryuchkov, A. V. Ivlev, and S. O. Yurchenko, "Dissipative phase transitions in systems with nonreciprocal effective interactions," Soft Matter 14, 9720 (2018).
- ⁷⁷ A. V. Zampetaki, H. Huang, C.-R. Du, H. Löwen, and A. V. Ivlev, "Buckling of two-dimensional plasma crystals with nonreciprocal interactions," Phys. Rev. E **102**, 043204 (2020).
- ⁷⁸E. A. Lisin, O. F. Petrov, E. A. Sametov, O. S. Vaulina, K. B. Statsenko, M. M. Vasiliev, J. Carmona-Reyes, and T. W. Hyde, "Experimental study of the nonreciprocal effective interactions between microparticles in an anisotropic plasma," Sci. Rep. **10**, 13653 (2020).
- ⁷⁹M. Nambu, M. Salimullah, and R. Bingham, "Effect of a magnetic field on the wake potential in a dusty plasma with streaming ions," Phys. Rev. E 63, 056403 (2001).
- ⁸⁰J.-P. Joost, P. Ludwig, H. Kählert, C. Arran, and M. Bonitz, "Screened coulomb potential in a flowing magnetized plasma," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 57, 025004 (2015).
- ⁸¹P. Ludwig, H. Jung, H. Kählert, J.-P. Joost, F. Greiner, Z. Moldabekov, J. Carstensen, S. Sundar, M. Bonitz, and A. Piel, "Non-maxwellian and magnetic field effects in complex plasma wakes," Eur. Phys. J. D **72**, 82 (2018).
- Piel, Alexander, Block, Dietmar, Melzer, André, Mulsow, Matthias, Schablinski, Jan, Schella, André, Wieben, Frank, and Wilms, Jochen, "Microphysics of liquid complex plasmas in equilibrium and non-equilibrium systems," European Physical Journal D: Atomic, Molecular and Optical Physics 72, 80 (2018).
- ⁸³A. Piel, H. Jung, and F. Greiner, "Molecular dynamics simulations of wake structures behind a microparticle in a magnetized ion flow. ii. effects of velocity spread and ion collisions," Phys. Plasmas 25, 083703 (2018).
- ⁸⁴J. L. and M. Coppins, "Suppression of the ion drag force on dust in magnetized plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 27, 063704 (2020).
- ⁸⁵L. Patacchini and I. H. Hutchinson, "Ion-collecting sphere in a stationary, weakly magnetized plasma with finite shielding length," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **49**, 1719 (2007).
- ⁸⁶L. Patacchini and I. H. Hutchinson, "Spherical conducting probes in finite Debye length plasmas and $E \times B$ fields," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **53**, 025005 (2011).
- ⁸⁷W. J. Miloch, H. Jung, D. Darian, F. Greiner, M. Mortensen, and A. Piel, "Dynamic ion shadows behind finite-sized objects in collisionless magnetized plasma flows," New J. Phys. 20, 073027 (2018).
- ⁸⁸D. Darian, W. J. Miloch, M. Mortensen, Y. Miyake, and H. Usui, "Numerical simulations of a dust grain in a flowing magnetized plasma," Phys. Plasmas **26**, 043701 (2019).
- ⁸⁹ V. Demidov, S. Ratynskaia, and R. K., "Electric probes for plasmas: The link between theory and instrument," Rev. Sci. Instrum. **73**, 3409 (2002).
 ⁹⁰ S. Takamura, S. Mizoshita, and N. Ohno, "Suppression of secondary elec-
- tron emission from the material surfaces with grazing incident magnetic field in the plasma," Phys. Plasmas **3**, 4310 (1996). ⁹¹M. Komm, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, R. Dejarnac, J. P. Gunn, K. Krieger,
- M. Kohini, F. Johas, S. Katynskala, K. Dejarinac, J. F. Oulin, K. Kifeget, A. Podolnik, R. A. Pitts, and R. Panek, "Simulations of thermionic suppression during tungsten transient melting experiments," Phys. Scr. **T170**, 014069 (2017).
- ⁹²S. Robertson, "Sheaths in laboratory and space plasmas," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **55**, 093001 (2013).
- ⁹³M. Komm, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, and A. Podolnik, "Space-charge limited thermionic sheaths in magnetized fusion plasmas," Nucl. Fusion 60, 054002 (2020).
- ⁹⁴S. D. Baalrud, B. Scheiner, B. T. Yee, M. M. Hopkins, and E. Barnat, "Interaction of biased electrodes and plasmas: sheaths, double layers, and fireballs," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 29, 053001 (2020).
- ⁹⁵ P. Tolias, M. Komm, S. Ratynskaia, and A. Podolnik, "ITER relevant multi-emissive sheaths at normal magnetic field inclination," Nucl. Fusion 63, 026007 (2023).
- ⁹⁶ W. Xu, N. D'Angelo, and R. L. Merlino, "Dusty plasmas: The effect of closely packed grains," J. Geophys. Res. **98**, 7843 (1993).
- ⁹⁷ A. Barkan, N. D'Angelo, and R. L. Merlino, "Charging of dust grains in a plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. **73**, 3093 (1994).
 ⁹⁸ P. K. Shukla and B. Eliasson, "Colloquium: Fundamentals of dust-plasma
- ⁷⁶ P. K. Shukla and B. Eliasson, "Colloquium: Fundamentals of dust-plasma interactions," Rev. Mod. Phys. 81, 25 (2009).

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIP Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- ⁹⁹S. A. Khrapak, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Multiple phase transitions associated with charge cannibalism effect in complex (dusty) plasmas," EPL **91**, 25001 (2010).
- ¹⁰⁰ R. Mellino, "Dusty plasmas: from Saturn's rings to semiconductor processing devices," Advances in Physics: X 6, 1873859 (2021).
 ¹⁰¹ V. N. Tsytovich and U. de Angelis, "Kinetic theory of dusty plasmas. iii.
- ¹⁰² V. N. Tsytovica and U. de Angelis, Kinetic theory of dusty plasmas, in. dust–dust collision integrals," Phys. Plasmas 8, 1141 (2001).
 ¹⁰² P. Tolias and S. Ratynskaia, "Screening in weakly ionized dusty plasmas;
- effect of dust density perturbations," Phys. Plasmas 20, 023702 (2013).
 (2013) Plack and W. L. Milcok "Charging of multiple grains in subsonic
- ¹⁰³D. Block and W. J. Miloch, "Charging of multiple grains in subsonic and supersonic plasma flows," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **57**, 014019 (2015).
- ¹⁰⁴D. Block and A. Melzer, "Dusty (complex) plasmas—routes towards magnetized and polydisperse systems," J. Phys. B: At. Mol. Opt. Phys. 52, 063001 (2019).
- ¹⁰⁵R. Kompaneets, A. Ivlev, V. Nosenko, and G. Morfill, "Wakes in inhomogeneous plasmas," Phys. Rev. E 89, 043108 (2014).
 ¹⁰⁵T. Vitter of durities of durities of durities of durities of durities of durities." Plasma Samuel Science 2014, 2015.
- ⁰⁶T. Nitter, "Levitation of dust in rf and dc glow discharges," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 5, 93 (1996).
- ¹⁰⁷M. Puttscher and A. Meltzer, "Dust particles under the influence of crossed electric and magnetic fields in the sheath of an rf discharge," Phys. Plasmas 21, 123704 (2014).
- ¹¹⁸J. E. Colwell, S. Batiste, M. Horanyi, S. Robertson, and S. Sture, "Lunar surface: Dust dynamics and regolith mechanics," Rev. Geophys. 45, RG2006 (2007).
- ¹⁰⁹S. I. Popel, A. P. Golub', A. I. Kassem, and L. M. Zelenyi, "Dust dynamics in the lunar dusty plasmas: Effects of magnetic fields and dust charge variations," Phys. Plasmas **29**, 013701 (2022).
- ¹¹⁰C. M. Hartzell, P. Bellan, D. Bodewits, G. L. Delzanno, M. Hirabayashi, T. Hyde, U. Konopka, E. Thomas, H. M. Thomas, I. Hahn, and U. Israelsson, "Payload concepts for investigations of electrostatic dust motion on the lunar surface," Acta Astronaut. **207**, 89 (2023).
- ¹¹¹A. Shalpegin, F. Brochard, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, L. Vignitchouk, I. Bykov, S. Bardin, K. Bystrov, T. Morgan, and G. De Temmerman, "Highly resolved measurements of dust motion in the sheath boundary of magnetized plasmas," Nucl. Fusion 55, 112001 (2015).
- ¹¹²S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, V. Rohde, A. Herrmann, D. Ripamonti, G. Riva, E. Thoren, L. Vignitchouk, B. Sieglin, K. Krieger, R. Neu, The ASDEX-Upgrade Team, and The EUROfusion MST1 Team, "Interaction of metal dust adhered on castellated substrates with the ELMy Hmode plasmas of ASDEX-Upgrade," Nucl. Fusion **58**, 106023 (2018).
- ¹¹³J.-E. Wahlund, M. André, A. Eriksson, M. Lundberg, M. Morooka, M. Shafiq, T. Averkamp, D. Gurnett, G. Hospodarsky, W. Kurth, K. Jacobsen, A. Pedersen, W. Farrell, S. Ratynskaia, and N. Piskunov, "Detection of dusty plasma near the E-ring of Saturn," Planet. Space Sci. 57, 1795 (2009).
- ¹¹⁴Z. Zhang, R. T. Desai, Y. Miyake, H. Usui, and O. Shebanits, "Particle-incell simulations of the Cassini spacecraft's interaction with Saturn's ionosphere during the Grand Finale," MNRAS 504, 964 (2021).
- ¹¹⁵P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, M. De Angeli, G. De Temmerman, D. Ripamonti, G. Riva, I. Bykov, A. Shalpegin, L. Vignitchouk, F. Brochard, K. Bystrov, S. Bardin, and A. Litnovsky, "Dust remobilization in fusion plasmas under steady state conditions," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 58, 025009 (2016).
- ¹¹⁶L. Vignitchouk, K. Paschalidis, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, and R. A. Pitts, "Remobilized dust dynamics and inventory evolution in ITEP-like start-up plasmas," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **65**, 015014 (2023).
- ¹¹⁷S. I. Popel, L. M. Zelenyi, A. P. Golub', and A. Y. Dubinskii, "Lunar dust and dusty plasmas: Recent developments, advances, and unsolved problems," Planet. Space. Sci. **156**, 71 (2018).
- ¹¹⁸C. M. Hartzell and D. J. Scheeres, "The role of cohesive forces in particle launching on the moon and asteroids," Planet. Space Sci. **59**, 1758 (2011).
 ¹¹⁹G. Riva, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, G. Daminelli, R. Donde, M. De Angeli,
- G. Kiva, F. Ionas, S. Kayinskara, G. Dammeni, K. Donde, M. De Angeli, E. Vassallo, and M. Pedroni, "Adhesion measurements for tungsten dust deposited on tungsten surfaces," Nucl. Mater. Energy 12, 593 (2017).
- ¹²⁰ P. Tolias, "Lifshitz calculations of Hamaker constants for fusion relevant materials," Fus. Eng. Des. **133**, 110 (2018).
 ¹²¹ P. Tolias, "Non-retarded room temperature Hamaker constants between el
 - emental metals," Surf. Sci. **700**, 121652 (2020).
- ¹²²Z. Wang, D. Tian, Z. Ma, C. Zhao, Y. Liu, Y. Liu, Y. Ding, and Z. Shen, "An electrostatic lofting model based on adhesion separation characteris-

tics for lunar dust," Planet. Space Sci. 184, 104883 (2020).

- ¹²³I. M. Bronshtein and B. C. Fraiman, Secondary Electron Emission (Nauka-Moscow, 1969).
- ¹²⁴D. Hasselkamp, Particle Induced Electron Emission II (Springer-Verlag, 1992).
- ¹²⁵R. Baragiola, Ionization of Solids by Heavy Particles (Springer-Science, 1993).
- ¹²⁶W. Eckstein, *Reflection (Backscattering)* (Max Planck Institute for Plasma Physics - Garching, 2009).
- ¹²⁷R. Behrisch and W. Eckstein, Sputtering by particle bombardment: Experiments and computer calculations from threshold to MeV energies (Springer, 2007).
- ¹²⁸L. Vignitchouk, P. Tolias, and S. Ratynskaia, "Dust–wall and dust–plasma interaction in the migraine code," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 56, 095005 (2014).
- ¹²⁹L. Vignitchouk, G. L. Delzanno, P. Tolias, and S. Ratynskaia, "Electron reflection effects on particle and heat fluxes to positively charged dust subject to strong electron emission," Phys. Plasmas 25, 063702 (2018).
- ¹³⁰P. Tolias, M. Komm, S. Ratynskaia, and A. Podolnik, "Origin and nature of the emissive sheath surrounding hot tungsten tokamak surfaces," Nucl. Mater. Energy 25, 100818 (2020).
- ¹³¹P. Tolias, "On secondary electron emission and its semi-empirical description," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 56, 123002 (2014).
- ¹³²P. Tolias, "On electron backscattering from dust grains in fusion plasmas," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **56**, 045003 (2014).
- ¹³³L. Yang, A. Hussain, S. Mao, B. Da, K. Tokesi, and Z. J. Ding, "Electron backscattering coefficients of molybdenum and tungsten based on the monte carlo simulations," J. Nucl. Mater. 553, 153042 (2021).
- ¹³⁴F. X. Bronold and H. Fehske, "Absorption of an electron by a dielectric wall," Phys. Rev. Lett. **115**, 225001 (2015).
- ¹³⁵F. X. Bronold and H. Fehske, "Microscopic theory of electron absorption by plasma-facing surfaces," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **59**, 014011 (2017).
- ¹³⁶H. Krüger, C. Killer, S. Schütt, and A. Melzer, "Characterization of injected aluminum oxide nanoparticle clouds in an rf discharge," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 27, 025004 (2018).
- ¹³⁷L. Vignitchouk, S. Ratynskaia, M. Kantor, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, H. van der Meiden, J. Verminnen, F. Brochard, A. Shalpegin, E. Thoren, and J.-P. Banon, "Validating heat balance models for tungsten dust in cold dense plasmas," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **60**, 115002 (2018).
- ¹³⁸M. Bonitz, A. Filinov, J.-W. Abraham, K. Balzer, H. Kählert, E. Pehlke, F. X. Bronold, M. Pamperin, M. Becker, D. Loffhagen, and H. Fehske, "Towards an integrated modeling of the plasma-solid interface," Front. Chem. Sci. Eng. **13**, 201 (2019).
- ¹³⁹F. X. Brondd, K. Rasek, and H. Fehske, "Electron microphysics at plasma–solid interfaces," J. Appl. Phys. **128**, 180908 (2020).
- ¹⁴⁰J. Mahmoodi, P. K. Shukla, N. L. Tsintsadze, and D. D. Tskhakaya, "Dispersion properties of a dusty plasma containing nonspherical rotating dust grains," Phys. Rev. Lett. 84, 2626 (2000).
- ¹⁴¹P. K. Shukla, "Interaction potentials in a plasma with streaming ions and non-spherical dust rods," Phys. Lett. A 289, 89 (2001).
- ¹⁴²A. V. Ivlev, A. G. Khrapak, S. A. Khrapak, B. M. Annaratone, G. Morfill, and K. Yoshino, "Rodlike particles in gas discharge plasmas: Theoretical model," Phys. Rev. E 68, 026403 (2003).
- ¹⁴³S. I. Krasheninnikov, "On the dynamics of nonspherical dust grain in plasma," Phys. Plasmas 17, 033703 (2010).
- ¹⁴⁴S. I. Krasheninnikov, "On the force exerted on a non-spherical dust grain from homogeneous magnetized plasma," Phys. Plasmas **30**, 040701 (2023).
- ¹⁴⁵ B. T. Draine and A. Lazarian, "Diffuse galactic emission from spinning dust grains," Astrophys. J. **494**, L19 (1998).
 ¹⁴⁶ S. I. Krasheninnikov, V. I. Shevchenko, and P. K. Shukla, "Spinning of
- ¹⁴⁶S. I. Krasheninnikov, V. I. Shevchenko, and P. K. Shukla, "Spinning of a charged dust particle in a magnetized plasma," Phys. Lett. A 361, 133 (2007).
- ¹⁴⁷T. Hoang, B. T. Draine, and A. Lazarian, "Improving the model of emission from spinning dust: Effects of grain wobbling and transient spin-up," Astrophys. J. **715**, 1462 (2010).
- ¹⁴⁸E. S. Dzlieva, V. Y. Karasev, and O. F. Petrov, "Direct observation of dynamics of single spinning dust grains in weakly magnetized complex plasma," JETP **114**, 167 (2012).

- ¹⁴⁹J. T. Holgate, L. Simons, Y. Andrew, C. K. Stavrou, and JET Contributors, "Spontaneous rapid rotation and breakup of metal droplets in tokamak edge plasmas," EPL **127**, 45004 (2019).
- ¹⁵⁰G. L. Delzanno, E. Camporeale, J. D. Moulton, J. E. Borovsky, E. A. Mac-Donald, and M. F. Thomsen, "Cpic: A curvilinear particle-in-cell code for plasma-material interaction studies," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **41**, 3577 (2013).
- ¹⁵¹C. S. Meierbachtol, D. Svyatskiy, G. L. Delzanno, L. J. Vernon, and J. D. Moulton, "An electrostatic particle-in-cell code on multi-block structured meshes," Journal of Computational Physics **350**, 796–823 (2017).
 ¹⁵²A. V. Ivlev, G. Morfill, and V. E. Fortov, "Potential of a dielectric particle
- ⁵²A. V. Ivlev, G. Morfill, and V. E. Fortov, "Potential of a dielectric particle in a flow of a collisionless plasma," Phys. Plasmas 6, 1415 (1999).
- ¹⁵³M. De Angeli, E. Lazzaro, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, L. Vignitchouk, C. Castaldo, M. L. Apicella, G. Gervasini, G. Giacomi, E. Giovannozzi, G. Granucci, M. Iafrati, D. Iraji, G. Maddaluno, G. Riva, and A. Uccello, "Pre-plasma remobilization of ferromagnetic dust in fu and possible interference with tokamak operations," Nucl. Fusion **59**, 106033 (2019).
- ¹⁵⁴A. Bogaerts and R. Gijbels, "The role of fast argon ions and atoms in the ionization of argon in a direct-current glow discharge: A mathematical simulation," Journal of Applied Physics **78**, 6427–6431 (1995).
 ¹⁵⁵E. Shidoji, H. Ohtake, N. Nakano, and T. Makabe, "Two-dimensional
- ¹⁵⁵E. Shidoji, H. Ohtake, N. Nakano, and T. Makabe, "Two-dimensional self-consistent simulation of a dc magnetron discharge," Japanese Journal of Applied Physics **38**, 2131 (1999).
- ¹⁵⁶Sigeneger, F., Donkó, Z., and Loffhagen, D., "Boltzmann equation and particle-fluid hybrid modelling of a hollow cathode discharge," Eur. Phys. J. Appl. Phys. **38**, 161–167 (2007).
- ¹⁵⁷J. P. Boeuf, "Ionization waves (striations) in a low-current plasma column revisited with kinetic and fluid models," Physics of Plasmas **29**, 022105 (2022).
- ¹⁵⁸A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Twodimensional positive column structure in a discharge tube with radius discontinuity," Physics of Plasmas 21, 113503 (2014).
- ¹⁵⁹A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and M. A. Bukharin, "Simulations of the DC-discharge Plasma with Dusty Structure," AIP Conference Proceedings **1397**, 150–151 (2011).
- ¹⁰⁰ A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, M. H. Thoma, and M. A. Fink, "Two-dimensional positive column structure with dust cloud: Experiment and nonlocal kinetic simulation," Physics of Plasmas 25, 033702 (2018).
- ¹⁶¹C. K. Birdsall, J. Hammel, and J. Verboncoeur, "1d and 2d PIC-MCC simulations of DC discharges between planar electrodes," in *IEEE Confer*ence Record - Abstracts. 2005 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Science (2005) pp. 284–284.
- ¹⁶²P. Hartmann, M. Rosenberg, Z. Juhasz, L. S. Matthews, D. L. Sanford, K. Vermillion, J. C. Reyes, and T. W. Hyde, "Ionization waves in the PK-4 direct current neon discharge," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. **29**, 115014 (2020).
- ¹⁶³ V. K. Gandi, R. Verma, G. Singh, M. K. Warrier, and A. Sharma, "Experimental study & 3d PIC-MCC simulation of DC discharge in various concentrations of sf6 admixture," IEEE Transactions on Dielectrics and Electrical Insulation, 1–1 (2023).
- ¹⁶⁴M. M. Becker, H. Kählert, A. Sun, M. Bonitz, and D. Loffhagen, "Advanced fluid modeling and PIC/MCC simulations of low-pressure ccrf discharges," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 26, 044001 (2017).
- ¹⁶⁵E. D. Held, J. D. Callen, C. C. Hegna, C. R. Sovinec, T. A. Gianakon, and S. E. Kruger, "Nonlocal closures for plasma fluid simulations," Physics of Plasmas 11, 2419–2426 (2004).
- ¹⁶⁶A. P. Jovanović, D. Loffhagen, and M. M. Becker, "Introduction and verification of fedm, an open-source fenics-based discharge modelling code," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **32**, 044003 (2023).
- ¹⁶⁷ R. D. White, R. E. Robson, S. Dujko, P. Nicoletopoulos, and B. Li, "Recent advances in the application of boltzmann equation and fluid equation methods to charged particle transport in non-equilibrium plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 42, 194001 (2009).
- ¹⁶⁸ M. J. Kushner, "Hybrid modelling of low temperature plasmas for fundamental investigations and equipment design," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 42, 194013 (2009).
- ¹⁶⁹D. Tskhakaya, K. Matyash, R. Schneider, and F. Taccogna, "The particlein-cell method," Contributions to Plasma Physics 47, 563–594 (2007).
- ¹⁷⁰J. P. Verboncoeur, "Particle simulation of plasmas: review and advances,"

Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 47, A231 (2005).

¹⁷¹H. C. Kim, F. Iza, S. S. Yang, M. Radmilović-Radjenović, and J. K. Lee, "Particle and fluid simulations of low-temperature plasma discharges: benchmarks and kinetic effects," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 38, R283 (2005).

36

- ¹⁷²A. Sun, M. M. Becker, and D. Loffhagen, "PIC/MCC simulation of capactively coupled discharges: Effect of particle management and integration," Computer Physics Communications **206**, 35–44 (2016).
 ¹⁷³M. Vass, P. Palla, and P. Hartmann, "Revisiting the numerical sta-
- ¹⁷³ M. Vass, P. Palla, and P. Hartmann, "Revisiting the numerical stability/accuracy conditions of explicit PIC/MCC simulations of lowtemperature gas discharges," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 31, 064001 (2022).
- ¹⁷⁴J. van Dijk, G. M. W. Kroesen, and A. Bogaerts, "Plasma modelling and numerical simulation," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 42, 190301 (2009).
- ¹⁷⁵ J. G. Laframboise and L. W. Parker, "Probe design for orbit-limited current collection," Physics of Fluids 16, 629–636 (1973).
- ¹⁷⁶J. E. Allen, "Probe theory the orbital motion approach," Physica Scripta 45, 497–503 (1992).
- ¹⁷⁷E. C. Whipple, "Potentials of surfaces in space," Reports on Progress in Physics 44, 1197 (1981).
- ¹⁷⁸L. S. Matthews, D. L. Sanford, E. G. Kostadinova, K. S. Ashrafi, E. Guay, and T. W. Hyde, "Dust charging in dynamic ion wakes," Physics of Plasmas 27, 023703 (2020).
- ¹⁷⁹M. Bacharis, M. Coppins, and J. E. Allen, "Dust in tokamaks: An overview of the physical model of the dust in tokamaks code," Physics of Plasmas **17** (2010), 10.1063/1.3383050, 042505.
- ¹⁸⁰G. Lapenta, "Nature of the force field in plasma wakes," Physical Review E 66, 026409 (2002).
- ¹⁸¹L. Couëdel, V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Direct Observation of Mode-Coupling Instability in Two-Dimensional Plasma Crystals," Physical Review Letters **104**, 195001 (2010).
- ¹⁸²V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, R. Kompaneets, and G. Morfill, "Stability and size of particle pairs in complex plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 21, 113701 (2014).
- ¹⁸³K. Vermillion, D. Sanford, L. Matthews, P. Hartmann, M. Rosenberg, E. Kostadinova, J. Carmona-Reyes, T. Hyde, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, O. F. Petrov, M. H. Thoma, M. Y. Pustylnik, H. M. Thomas, and A. Ovchinin, "Influence of temporal variations in plasma conditions on the electric potential near self-organized dust chains," Physics of Plasmas 29, 023701 (2022).
- ¹⁸⁴ V. R. Ikkurthi, K. Matyash, A. Melzer, and R. Schneider, "Computation of charge and ion drag force on multiple static spherical dust grains immersed in rf discharges," Physics of Plasmas **17**, 103712 (2010).
- ¹⁸⁵ W. J. Miloch, M. Kroll, and D. Block, "Charging and dynamics of a dust grain in the wake of another grain in flowing plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 17, 103703 (2010).
- ¹⁸⁶K. S. Ashrafi, R. Yousefi, M. Chen, L. S. Matthews, and T. W. Hyde, "Dust as probes: Determining confinement and interaction forces," Physical Review E **102**, 043210 (2020).
- ¹⁸⁷A. Melzer, A. Schella, and M. Mulsow, "Nonequilibrium finite dust clusters: Connecting normal modes and wakefields," Physical Review E 89, 013109 (2014).
- ¹⁸⁸ K. Qiao, J. Kong, E. V. Oeveren, L. S. Matthews, and T. W. Hyde, "Mode couplings and resonance instabilities in dust clusters," Physical Review E 88, 043103 (2013).
- ¹⁸⁹ K. Qiao, J. Kong, Z. Zhang, L. Matthews, and T. Hyde, "Mode Couplings and Conversions for Horizontal Dust Particle Pairs in Complex Plasmas," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science **41**, 745–753 (2013).
- ¹⁹⁰T. Matsoukas and M. Russell, "Particle charging in low-pressure plasmas," Journal of Applied Physics **77**, 4285–4292 (1995).
 ¹⁹¹C. Cui and J. Goree, "Fluctuations of the charge on a dust grain in a
- ¹⁷C. Cui and J. Goree, "Fluctuations of the charge on a dust grain in a plasma," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 22, 151–158 (1994).
 ¹⁹²T. Matsoukas and M. Russell, "Fokker-Planck description of particle
- charging in ionized gases," Physical Review E 55, 991–994 (1997).
 ¹⁹³L. S. Matthews, B. Shotorban, and T. W. Hyde, "Cosmic dust aggregation
- with stochastic charging," The Astrophysical Journal **776**, 103 (2013). ¹⁹⁴L. S. Matthews, B. Shotorban, and T. W. Hyde, "Discrete stochastic charging of aggregate grains," Physical Review E **97**, 053207 (2018).

Physics of Plasmas

AIF Publishing accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Physics of Plasmas



Physics and applications of dusty plasmas ¹⁹⁵L. S. Matthews and T. W. Hyde, "Effect of dipol

- ¹⁹⁵L. S. Matthews and T. W. Hyde, "Effect of dipole–dipole charge interactions on dust coagulation," New Journal of Physics **11**, 063030 (2009).
 ¹⁹⁶L. S. Matthews, V. Land, and T. W. Hyde, "Charging and Coagulation of
- 2. S. Matthews, V. Land, and T. W. Hyde, Charging and Coagunation of Dust in Protoplanetary Plasma Environments," The Astrophysical Journal 744, 8 (2012).
 1972 W. L. Schern, H. W. Hy, F. Gröner, J.M. Hydron, "Destablishing and the state of the state of
- ¹⁹⁷X. Wang, J. Schwan, H.-W. Hsu, E. Grün, and M. Horányi, "Dust charging and transport on airless planetary bodies," Geophysical Research Letters 43, 6103–6110 (2016).
- ¹⁹⁸L. S. Matthews, D. A. Coleman, and T. W. Hyde, "Multipole Expansions of Aggregate Charge: How Far to Go?" IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 44, 519–524 (2016).
- ¹⁹⁹R. Tian, Y. Liang, S. Hao, J. Feng, X. Jiang, H. Li, C. Yuan, and J. Wu, "Simulation of dc glow discharge plasma with radially free moving dust particles," Plasma Science and Technology (2023).
- ²⁰⁰J. Schleede, L. Lewerentz, F. X. Bronold, R. Schneider, and H. Fehske, "Plasma flow around and charge distribution of a dust cluster in a rf discharge," Physics of Plasmas 25, 043702 (2018).
- ²⁰¹G. Tallents, An Introduction to the Atomic and Radiation Physics of Plasmas (Cambridge University Press, 2018).
 ²⁰²S. B. Thapa, S. Basnet, and R. Khanal, "Dust charge fluctuation and ion
- ²⁰²S. B. Thapa, S. Basnet, and R. Khanal, "Dust charge fluctuation and ion acoustic wave propagation in dusty plasma with q-nonextensive hot and Maxwellian cold electrons," AIP Advances **12**, 085205 (2022).
- ²⁰³X. Zhao, B. Zhang, and C. Wang, "Dust charging and levitating in a magnetized plasma sheath containing superextensive electrons," Physics of Plasmas 27, 113705 (2020).
- ²⁰⁴ M. Y. Pustylnik, M. A. Fink, V. Nosenko, T. Antonova, T. Hagl, H. M. Thomas, A. V. Zobnin, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, V. I. Molotkov, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, C. Rau, C. Deysenroth, S. Albrecht, M. Kretschmer, M. H. Thoma, G. E. Morfill, R. Seurig, A. Stettner, A. Alyamovskaya, A. Orr, E. Kufner, E. G. Lavrenko, G. I. Padalka, E. O. Serova, A. M. Samokutyaev, and S. Christoforetti, "Plasmakristall-4: New complex (dusty) plasma laboratory on board the international space station," Rev. Sci. Instrum. 87, 093505 (2016).
- ²⁰⁵J. Méndez Harper, G. Gogia, B. Wu, Z. Laseter, and J. C. Burton, "Origin of large-amplitude oscillations of dust particles in a plasma sheath," Physical Review Research 2, 033500 (2020).
- ²⁰⁶L. Couëdel and V. Nosenko, "Stability of two-dimensional complex plasma monolayers in asymmetric capacitively coupled radio-frequency discharges," Physical Review E **105**, 015210 (2022).
 ²⁰⁷C. A. Knapek, M. Schwabe, V. Yaroshenko, P. Huber, D. P. Mohr, and
- ²⁰⁷C. A. Knapek, M. Schwabe, V. Yaroshenko, P. Huber, D. P. Mohr, and U. Konopka, "Dust acoustic wave properties in varying discharge volumes," Physics of Plasmas **30**, 033703 (2023).
- ²⁰⁸J. C. A. van Huijstee, P. Blom, and J. Beckers, "Position dependent microparticle charge in a spatiotemporal afterglow plasma," Physics of Plasmas **30**, 033704 (2023).
- ²⁰⁹I. B. Denysenko, M. Mikikian, and N. A. Azarenkov, "Modeling results on the dust charge distribution in a plasma afterglow," Physics of Plasmas 29, 093702 (2022).
- ²¹⁰R. Banka, K. Vermillion, L. Matthews, T. Hyde, and L. Couëdel, "Dependence of ion wake characteristics on experimental conditions," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 65, 044006 (2023).
- ²¹¹M. V. Salnikov, G. I. Sukhinin, and A. V. Fedoseev, "Wake formation in a polarized dusty plasma," Plasma Physics Reports 49, 41–48 (2023).
- ²¹²L. G. Silvestri, L. J. Stanek, G. Dharuman, Y. Choi, and M. S. Murillo, "Sarkas: A fast pure-python molecular dynamics suite for plasma physics," Computer Physics Communications **272**, 108245 (2022).
- ²¹³D. Kolotinskii and A. Timofeev, "Opendust: A fast gpu-accelerated code for the calculation of forces acting on microparticles in a plasma flow," Computer Physics Communications 288, 108746 (2023).
- ²¹⁴Z. Ding, L. S. Matthews, and T. W. Hyde, "A machine learning based bayesian optimization solution to non-linear responses in dusty plasmas," Machine Learning: Science and Technology 2, 035017 (2021).
- ²¹⁵W. Yu, J. Cho, and J. C. Burton, "Extracting forces from noisy dynamics in dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. E 106, 035303 (2022).
- ²¹⁶V. A. Godyak and V. I. Demidov, "Probe measurements of electron-energy distributions in plasmas: what can we measure and how can we achieve reliable results?" Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 44, 233001 (2011).
- ²¹⁷N. Bilik, R. Anthony, B. A. Merritt, E. S. Aydil, and U. R. Kortshagen, "Langmuir probe measurements of electron energy probability functions in dusty plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 48, 105204 (2015).

- ²¹⁸M. Lackner, "Tunable diode laser absorption spectroscopy (tdlas) in the process industries – a review," Reviews in Chemical Engineering 23, 65– 147 (2007).
- ²¹⁹O. Havnes, C. K. Goertz, G. E. Morfill, E. Grün, and W. Ip, "Dust charges, cloud potential, and instabilities in a dust cloud embedded in a plasma," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **92**, 2281–2287 (1987), http://doi.org/10.1016/j.101611.0016111.001611.001611.
- https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1029/JA092iA03p02281.
 ²²⁰ A. Petersen, O. H. Asnaz, B. Tadsen, and F. Greiner, "Decoupling of dust cloud and embedding plasma for high electron depletion in nanodusty plasmas," Communications Physics 5, 308 (2022).
 ²²¹ A. A. Howling, J. Dorier, and C. Hollenstein, "Negative
- ²¹A. A. Howling, J. Dorier, and C. Hollenstein, "Negative ion mass spectra and particulate formation in radio frequency silane plasma deposition experiments," Applied Physics Letters 62, 1341–1343 (1993), https://pubs.aip.org/aip/apl/articlepdf/62/12/1341/7790580/1341__online.pdf.
- ²²²S. J. Choi and M. J. Kushner, "The role of negative ions in the formation of particles in low-pressure plasmas," Journal of Applied Physics **74**, 853–861 (1993), https://pubs.aip.org/aip/jap/articlepdf/74/2/853/8031482/853_1_online.pdf.
 ²²³L. Boufendi, J. Gaudin, S. Huet, G. Viera, and M. Dudemaine, "Detec-
- ²²³L. Boufendi, J. Gaudin, S. Huet, G. Viera, and M. Dudemaine, "Detection of particles of less than 5 nm in diameter formed in an argon-silane capacitively coupled radio-frequency discharge," Applied Physics Letters **79**, 4301-4303 (2001), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1425431.
 ²²⁴B. Sikimić, I. Stefanović, I. B. Denysenko, and J. Winter, "A non-invasive
- ²²⁴B. Sikimić, I. Stefanović, İ. B. Denysenko, and J. Winter, "A non-invasive technique to determine ion fluxes and ion densities in reactive and nonreactive pulsed plasmas," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 22, 045009 (2013).
- ²²⁵S. Hong, J. Berndt, and J. Winter, "Growth precursors and dynamics of dust particle formation in the ar/ch4 and ar/c2h2 plasmas," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **12**, 46 (2002).
- ²²⁶M. Himpel, C. Killer, B. Buttenschön, and A. Melzer, "Threedimensional single particle tracking in dense dust clouds by stereoscopy of fluorescent particles," Physics of Plasmas **19** (2012), 10.1063/1.4771687, 123704, https://pubs.aip.org/aip/pop/articlepdf/dio/1/10.1063/14771687/14086641/1/33704
- ¹⁰¹ Job J. 1907, Tel. 2007, Tel. Biology and State Stat
- 228C. Killer, F. Greiner, S. Groth, B. Tadsen, and A. Melzer, "Long-term spatio-temporal evolution of the dust distribution in dusty argon rf plasmas," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 25, 055004 (2016).
- ²²⁹S. Barbosa, F. R. A. Onofri, L. Couëdel, M. Wozniak, C. Montet, C. Pelcé, C. Arnas, L. Boufendi, E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, and et al., "An introduction to light extinction spectrometry as a diagnostic for dust particle characterisation in dusty plasmas," Journal of Plasma Physics 82, 615820403 (2016).
- ²³⁰S. Mitic, M. Y. Pustylnik, G. E. Morfill, and E. Kovačević, "In situ characterization of nanoparticles during growth by means of white light scattering," Opt. Lett. **36**, 3699–3701 (2011).
- ²³¹S. H. Hong and J. Winter, "Size dependence of optical properties and internal structure of plasma grown carbonaceous nanoparticles studied by in situ rayleigh-mie scattering ellipsometry," Journal of Applied Physics **100** (2006), 10.1063/1.2338132.
- ²³²S. Groth, F. Greiner, B. Tadsen, and A. Piel, "Kinetic mie ellipsometry to determine the time-resolved particle growth in nanodusty plasmas," Journal of Physics D Applied Physics 48, 465203 (2015).
- ²³³S. Groth, F. Greiner, and A. Piel, "Spatio-temporally resolved investigations of layered particle growth in a reactive argon-acetylene plasma," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 28, 115016 (2019).
- ²³⁴F. M. J. H. van de Wetering, W. Oosterbeek, J. Beckers, S. Nijdam, E. Kovacevic, and J. Berndt, "Laser-induced incandescence applied to dusty plasmas," JOURNAL OF PHYSICS D-APPLIED PHYSICS 49 (2016), 10.1088/0022-3727/49/29/29206.
- ²³⁵L. Boufendi, J. Hermann, A. Bouchoule, B. Dubreuil, E. Stoffels, W. W. Stoffels, and M. L. de Giorgi, "Study of initial dust formation in an Ar-SiH4 discharge by laser induced particle explosive evaporation," Journal of Applied Physics **76**, 148–153 (1994), https://pubs.aip.org/aip/jap/articlepdf/7/6/1/148/8037800/148_1_online.pdf.
- ²³⁶O. H. Asnaz, N. Kohlmann, H. Folger, F. Greiner, and J. Benedikt, "Growth and treatment of hydrogenated amorphous carbon nanoparticles"

AIP Publishing

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

in a low-pressure plasma," Plasma Processes and Polymers 19, 2100190 (2022), https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1002/ppap.202100190.

- ²³⁷S. Stoykov, C. Eggs, and U. Kortshagen, "Plasma chemistry and growth of nanosized particles in a c2h2 rf discharge," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 34, 2160 (2001).
- ²³⁸C. Deschenaux, A. Affolter, D. Magni, C. Hollenstein, and P. Fayet, "Investigations of ch4, c2h2 and c2h4 dusty rf plasmas by means of ftir absorption spectroscopy and mass spectrometry," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **32**, 1876 (1999).
- ²³⁹J. Kousal, A. Shelemin, M. Schwartzkopf, O. Polonskyi, J. Hanuš, P. Solař, M. Vaidulych, D. Nikitin, P. Pleskunov, Z. Krtouš, T. Strunskus, F. Faupel, S. V. Roth, H. Biederman, and A. Choukourov, "Magnetron-sputtered copper nanoparticles: lost in gas aggregation and found by in situ x-ray scattering," Nanoscale 10, 18275–18281 (2018).
- ²⁴⁰H. Krüger, E. Thiessen, F. X. Bronold, H. Fehske, and A. Melzer, "Charge measurement of sio₂ nanoparticles in an rf plasma by ir absorption," Phys. Rev. E **104**, 045208 (2021).
- ²⁴¹T. J. A. Staps, T. J. M. Donders, B. Platier, and J. Beckers, "In-situ measurement of dust charge density in nanodusty plasma," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 08LT01 (2021).
- ²⁴²G. Friedrichs, "Sensitive absorption methods for quantitative gas phase kinetic measurements. part 1: Frequency modulation spectroscopy," Zeitschrift für Physikalische Chemie 222, 1–30 (01 Jan. 2008).
 ²⁴³M. Pal, M. Stuhr, N. Faßheber, A. Petersen, F. Greiner, and G. Friedrichs,
- ²⁴³ M. Pal, M. Stuhr, N. Faßheber, A. Petersen, F. Greiner, and G. Friedrichs, "Mid-ir frequency modulation spectroscopy for sensing c2h2 in a dusty plasma," in *Optical Sensors and Sensing Congress 2022 (AIS, LACSEA, Sensors, ES) (Optica Publishing Group, 2022) p. LM4B.4.*
- ²⁴⁴ J. Benedikt, "Plasma-chemical reactions: low pressure acetylene plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 43, 043001 (2010).
- ²⁴⁵ J. Beckers, F. M. J. H. van de Wetering, B. Platier, M. A. W. van Ninhuijs, G. J. H. Brussaard, V. Y. Banine, and O. J. Luiten, "Mapping electron dynamics in highly transient EUV photon-induced plasmas: a novel diagnostic approach using multi-mode microwave cavity resonance spectroscopy," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **52**, 034004 (2018).
- ²⁴⁶B. Tadsen, F. Greiner, S. Groth, and A. Piel, "Self-excited dust-acoustic waves in an electron-depleted nanodusty plasma," Phys. Plasmas 22, 113701 (2015).
- ²⁴⁷P. Agarwal and S. L. Girshick, "Numerical modeling of an rf argon-silane plasma with dust particle nucleation and growth," Plasma Chem. Plasma Process. **34**, 489 (2014).
- ²⁴⁸G. Tetard, A. Michau, S. Prasanna, J. Mougenot, P. Brault, and K. Hassouni, "Discharge dynamics, plasma kinetics and gas flow effect in argon-acetylene discharges," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30**, 105015 (2021).
- ²⁴⁹K. De Bleecker, A. Bogaerts, and W. Goedheer, "Modelling of nanoparticle coagulation and transport dynamics in dusty silane discharges," New Journal of Physics 8, 178 (2006).
- ²⁵⁰E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, T. Strunskus, and L. Boufendi, "Size dependent characteristics of plasma synthesized carbonaceous nanoparticles," Journal of Applied Physics **112**, 013303 (2012), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.4731751.
- ²⁵¹C. F. Bohren and D. R. Huffman, Absorption and Scattering of Light by Small Particles (John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1983).
- ²⁵²Mätzler, MATLAB functions for Mie scattering and absorption, version 2 (University Bern, Bern, 2002) https://boris.unibe.ch/146550/1/199.pdf.
 ²⁵³J. Berndt, E. Kovačević, I. Stefanović, and L. Boufendi, "Controlled
- J. Berndt, E. Kovačević, I. Stefanović, and E. Bourendt, Contoned dust formation in pulsed rf plasmas," Journal of Applied Physics 106 (2009), 10.1063/1.3224874, 063309, https://pubs.aip.org/aip/jap/articlepdf/doi/10.1063/1.3224874/6970823/063309_1_online.pdf.
 ²⁵⁴M. N. Shneider and S. F. Gimelshein, "Application of coher-
- ²⁵⁴M. N. Shneider and S. F. Gimelshein, "Application of coherent Rayleigh-Brillouin scattering for in situ nanoparticle and large molecule detection," Applied Physics Letters **102** (2013), 10.1063/1.4804137, 173109, https://pubs.aip.org/an/pat/larticlepdf/doi/10.1063/1.4804137/14270563/173109_1_online.pdf.
- ²⁵⁵M. Gensch, M. Schwartzkopf, W. Ohm, C. J. Brett, P. Pandit, S. K. Vayalil, L. Bießmann, L. P. Kreuzer, J. Drewes, O. Polonskyi, T. Strunskus, F. Faupel, A. Stierle, P. Müller-Buschbaum, and S. V. Roth, "Correlating nanostructure, optical and electronic properties of nanogranular silver layers during polymer-template-assisted sputter deposition," ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces 11, 29416–29426 (2019), pMID: 31313904,

https://doi.org/10.1021/acsami.9b08594.

- ²⁵⁶ V. I. Molotkov, A. P. Nefedov, V. M. Torchinskii, V. E. Fortov, and A. G. Khrapak, "Dust acoustic waves in a dc glow-discharge plasma," Journal of Experimental and Theoretical Physics 89, 477–480 (1999).
- ²⁵⁷E. Thomas, "Measurements of spatially growing dust acoustic waves in a dc glow discharge plasma," Physics of Plasmas **13**, 042107 (2006).
- ²⁵⁸V. E. Fortov, A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, V. I. Molotkov, and O. F. Petrov, "Dust-acoustic wave instability at the diffuse edge of radio frequency inductive low-pressure gas discharge plasma," Physics of Plasmas 10, 1199–1208 (2003).
- ²⁵⁹J. Goree, B. Liu, M. Y. Pustylnik, H. M. Thomas, V. E. Fortov, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, M. H. Thoma, E. Thomas, U. Konopka, and S. Prokopiev, "Correlation and spectrum of dust acoustic waves in a radio-frequency plasma using PK-4 on the international space station," Physics of Plasmas 27, 123701 (2020).
- ²⁶⁰ A. Piel, O. Arp, D. Block, I. Pilch, T. Trottenberg, S. Käding, A. Melzer, H. Baumgartner, C. Henning, and M. Bonitz, "Complex plasmas: forces and dynamical behaviour," Plasma Phys. Controlled Fusion **50**, 124003 (2008).
- ²⁶¹M. Schwabe, M. Rubin-Zuzic, S. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Highly resolved self-excited density waves in a complex plasma," Physical Review Letters **99**, 095002 (2007).
- ²⁶²K. O. Morzel, O. Arp, and A. Piel, "Spatial frequency clustering in nonlinear dust-density waves," Physical Review Letters **104**, 235002 (2010).
- ²⁶³S. Jaiswal, M. Y. Pustylnik, S. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, V. I. Molotkov, V. E. Fortov, M. H. Thoma, and O. V. Novitskii, "Dust density waves in a dc flowing complex plasma with discharge polarity reversal," Physics of Plasmas 25, 083705 (2018).
- ²⁶⁴V. Nosenko, S. K. Zhdanov, S.-H. Kim, J. Heinrich, R. L. Merlino, and G. E. Morfill, "Measurements of the power spectrum and dispersion relation of self-excited dust acoustic waves," EPL (Europhysics Letters) 88, 65001 (2009).
- ²⁶⁵U. R. Kortshagen, "On the use of dust plasma acoustic waves for the diagnostic of nanometer-sized contaminant particles in plasmas," Applied Physics Letters **71**, 208–210 (1997), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.119502.
- ²⁶⁶F. Melandsø, T. K. Aslaksen, and O. Havnes, "A kinetic model for dust acoustic waves applied to planetary rings," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **98**, 13315–13323 (1993).
- Senuti space russes 20, 1245 (2020) 267M. Rosenberg, "Ion- and dust-acoustic instabilities in dusty plasmas," Planetary and Space Science 41, 229–233 (1993).
- ²⁶⁸M. Rosenberg, "Ion-dust streaming instability in processing plasmas," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 14, 631–633 (1996), https://doi.org/10.1116/1.580157.
- ²⁶⁹M. ROSENBERG, "A note on ion-dust streaming instability in a collisional dusty plasma," Journal of Plasma Physics 67, 235–242 (2002).
- ²⁷⁰A. Piel, M. Klindworth, O. Arp, A. Melzer, and M. Wolter, "Obliquely propagating dust-density plasma waves in the presence of an ion beam," Physical Review Letters **97**, 205009 (2006).
- ²⁷¹A. Piel, M. Klindworth, O. Arp, A. Melzer, and M. Wolter, "Erratum: Obliquely propagating dust-density plasma waves in the presence of an ion beam [phys. rev. lett.97, 205009 (2006)]," Physical Review Letters 99, 209903 (2007).
- ²⁷²V. V. Yaroshenko, "Nonlinear dispersion relation for dust-acoustic waves in complex plasmas," Physical Review E **102**, 023201 (2020).
- ²⁷³S. Khrapak and V. Yaroshenko, "Ion drift instability in a strongly coupled collisional complex plasma," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 62, 105006 (2020).
- ²⁷⁴K. Quest, M. Rosenberg, and A. Levine, "Simulations of ion–dust streaming instability in a highly collisional plasma," Journal of Plasma Physics 86, 905860605 (2020).
- ²⁷⁵C.-R. Du, H. M. Thomas, A. V. Ivlev, U. Konopka, and G. E. Morfill, "Agglomeration of microparticles in complex plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 17, 113710 (2010).
- ²⁷⁶S. Dap, D. Lacroix, R. Hugon, L. de Poucques, J.-L. Briancon, and J. Bougdira, "Cluster agglomeration induced by dust-density waves in complex plasmas," Physical Review Letters **109**, 245002 (2012).
- 277 B. Tadsen, F. Greiner, and A. Piel, "Probing a dusty magnetized plasma with self-excited dust-density waves," Physical Review E 97, 033203 (2018).
- 278G. Praburam and J. Goree, "Experimental observation of very low-

S

Physics of Plasma

AIL Publishing

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset This is the author's peer reviewed,

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

frequency macroscopic modes in a dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas 3, 1212–1219 (1996).

- ²⁷⁹D. Samsonov and J. Goree, "Instabilities in a dusty plasma with ion drag and ionization," Phys. Rev. E 59, 1047 (1999).
 ²⁸⁰M. Mikikian, M. Cavarroc, L. Couëdel, and L. Boufendi, "Low frequency
- Instabilities during during the corecter, and E. Bourent, "Low requery instabilities during during during during during and particle growth in a radio-frequency plasma," Physics of Plasmas 13, 092103 (2006).
 ²⁸¹M. Mikikian, L. Couëdel, M. Cavarroc, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi,
- "Plasma emission modifications and instabilities induced by the presence of growing dust particles," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 36, 1012–1013 (2008).
- ²⁸²H. Tawidian, T. Lecas, and M. Mikikian, "Zoom into dusty plasma instabilities," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science **41**, 754–758 (2013).
 ²⁸³H. Tawidian, T. Lecas, and M. Mikikian, "Characterization of low fre-
- ²⁸³H. Tawidian, T. Lecas, and M. Mikikian, "Characterization of low frequency instabilities in a krypton dusty plasma," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 23, 065009 (2014).
- ²⁸⁴M. Cavarroc, M. C. Jouanny, K. Radouane, M. Mikikian, and L. Boufendi, "Self-excited instability occurring during the nanoparticle formation in an Ar–SiH₄ low pressure radio frequency plasma," Journal of Applied Physics **99**, 064301 (2006).
- ²⁸⁵M. Cavarroc, M. Mikikian, G. Perrier, and L. Boufendi, "Single-crystal silicon nanoparticles: An instability to check their synthesis," Applied Physics Letters 89, 013107 (2006).
- ²⁸⁶ M. Cavarroc, M. Mikikian, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Instabilities during the growth of dust successive generations in silane-based plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 15, 103704 (2008).
- ²⁸⁷H. Tawidian, M. Mikikian, L. Couëdel, and T. Lecas, "Plasma inhomogeneities near the electrodes of a capacitively-coupled radio-frequency discharge containing dust particles," The European Physical Journal Applied Physics 56, 24018 (2011).
- ²⁸⁸ J. F. Lagrange, I. Géraud-Grenier, F. Faubert, and V. Massereau-Guilbaud, "Optical diagnostic and electrical analysis in dusty rf discharges containing plasmoids," Journal of Applied Physics **118**, 163302 (2015).
 ²⁸⁹ M. Mikikian, L. Couedel, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Carousel insta-
- ²⁸⁹M. Mikikian, L. Couedel, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Carousel instability in a capacitively coupled rf dusty plasma," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science **39**, 2748–2749 (2011).
- ²⁹⁰ M. Mikikian, H. Tawidian, and T. Lecas, "Merging and splitting of plasma spheroids in a dusty plasma," Physical Review Letters **109**, 245007 (2012).
- Spirotos in a dusty prasma, rugsecure receiver constructions of the second s
- ²⁹²A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, M. H. Thoma, M. Y. Pustylnik, M. A. Fink, and G. E. Morfill, "Elongated dust clouds in a uniform DC positive column of low pressure gas discharge," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 25, 035009 (2016).
- ²⁹³ J. Berndt, S. Hong, E. Kovačević, I. Stefanović, and J. Winter, "Dust particle formation in low pressure ar/CH4 and ar/c2h2 discharges used for thin film deposition," Vacuum **71**, 377–390 (2003).
- ²⁹⁴Y. Qin, N. Bilik, U. R. Kortshagen, and E. S. Aydil, "Laser light scattering from silicon particles generated in an argon diluted silane plasma," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 49, 085203 (2016).
- ²⁹⁵S. Labidi, T. Lecas, E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, T. Gibert, and M. Mikikian, "Nanoparticle growth in ethanol based plasmas," in *AIP Conference Proceedings*, 1925 (2018) p. 020025.
- ²⁹⁶J.-L. Dorier, C. Hollenstein, and A. A. Howling, "Spatiotemporal powder formation and trapping in radio frequency silane plasmas using twodimensional polarization-sensitive laser scattering," Journal of Vacuum Science and Technology A: Vacuum, Surfaces, and Films 13, 918–926 (1995).
- ²⁹⁷G. E. Morfill, H. M. Thomas, U. Konopka, H. Rothermel, M. Zuzic, A. Ivlev, and J. Goree, "Condensed plasmas under microgravity," Physical Review Letters 83, 1598–1601 (1999).
- ²⁹⁸A. M. Lipaev, S. A. Khrapak, V. I. Molotkov, G. E. Morfill, V. E. Fortov, A. V. Ivlev, H. M. Thomas, A. G. Khrapak, V. N. Naumkin, A. I. Ivanov, S. E. Tretschev, and G. I. Padalka, "Void closure in complex plasmas under microgravity conditions," Phys. Rev. Lett. **98**, 265006 (2007).
- ²⁹⁹ M. R. Akdim and W. J. Goedheer, "Modeling the effect of dust on the plasma parameters in a dusty argon discharge under microgravity," Physi-

cal Review E 67, 066407 (2003).

- ³⁰⁰ V. Land and W. J. Goedheer, "The plasma inside a dust free void: hotter, denser, or both?" New Journal of Physics 9, 246–246 (2007).
- ³⁰¹ W. J. Goedheer and V. Land, "Simulation of dust voids in complex plasmas," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 50, 124022 (2008).
- ³⁰² V. Land and W. J. Goedheer, "How to make large, void-free dust clusters in dusty plasma under micro-gravity," New Journal of Physics **10**, 123028 (2008).
- ³⁰³W. J. Goedheer, V. Land, and J. Venema, "Hydrodynamic and kinetic modelling of complex radio-frequency plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 42, 194015 (2009).
- ³⁰⁴W. Goedheer, V. Land, and J. Venema, "Modelling of voids in complex radio frequency plasmas," Contributions to Plasma Physics 49, 199–214 (2009).
- ³⁰⁵M. Y. Pustylnik, I. L. Semenov, E. Zähringer, and H. M. Thomas, "Capacitively coupled rf discharge with a large amount of microparticles: Spatiotemporal emission pattern and microparticle arrangement," Physical Review E 96, 033203 (2017).
- ³⁰⁶ A. Pikalev, I. Semenov, M. Pustylnik, C. Räth, and H. Thomas, "Dim and bright void regimes in capacitively-coupled RF complex plasmas," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30**, 035014 (2021).
- ³⁰⁷F. M. J. H. van de Wetering, J. Beckers, and G. M. W. Kroesen, "Anion dynamics in the first 10 milliseconds of an argon–acetylene radio-frequency plasma," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 45, 485205 (2012).
- ³⁰⁸J. Goree, R. Quinn, G. Morfill, H. Thomas, T. Hagl, U. Konopka, H. Rothermel, and M. Zuzić, "Plasma dust crystallization," in *Proceed-ings of the 4th Microgravity Fluid Physics and Transport Phenomena Conference* (Cleveland, 1998) pp. 105–106.
 ³⁰⁹S. K. Zhdanov, M. Schwabe, R. Heidemann, R. Sütterlin, H. M. Thomas,
- ³⁰⁹S. K. Zhdanov, M. Schwabe, R. Heidemann, R. Sütterlin, H. M. Thomas, M. Rubin-Zuzic, H. Rothermel, T. Hagl, A. V. Ivlev, G. E. Morfill, V. I. Molotkov, A. M. Lipaev, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and T. Reiter, "Autooscillations in complex plasmas," New J. Phys. **12**, 043006 (2010).
 ³¹⁰R. Heidemann, L. Couëdel, S. K. Zhdanov, R. K. Sütterlin, M. Schwabe,
- ³¹⁰R. Heidemann, L. Couëdel, S. K. Zhdanov, R. K. Sütterlin, M. Schwabe, H. M. Thomas, A. V. Ivlev, T. Hagl, G. E. Morfill, V. E. Fortov, O. F. Petrov, A. M. Lipaev, V. Tokarev, T. Reiter, and P. Vinogradov, "Comprehensive experimental study of heartbeat oscillations observed under microgravity conditions in the pk-3 plus laboratory on board the international space station," Phys. Plasmas 18, 053701 (2011).
- Space station, Thys. Hasha to, Ostra (etc.), 3¹¹M. Mikkian and L. Boufendi, "Experimental investigations of void dynamics in a dusty discharge," Phys. Plasmas 11, 3733–3737 (2004).
- ³¹²M. Mikikian, L. Couëdel, M. Cavarroc, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Selfexcited void instability in dusty plasmas: plasma and dust cloud dynamics during the heartbeat instability," New J. Phys. 9, 268 (2007).
- ³¹³M. Mikikian, M. Cavarroc, L. Couëdel, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Mixed-mode oscillations in complex-plasma instabilities," Phys. Rev. Lett. **100**, 225005 (2008).
- ³¹⁴M. Mikikian, L. Couëdel, M. Cavarroc, Y. Tessier, and L. Boufendi, "Threshold phenomena in a throbbing complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. **105**, 075002 (2010).
- ³¹⁵M. Y. Pustylnik, A. V. Ivlev, N. Sadeghi, R. Heidemann, S. Mitic, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "On the heterogeneous character of the heart-beat instability in complex (dusty) plasmas," Phys. Plasmas **19**, 103701 (2012).
- ³¹⁶A. Pikalev, M. Pustylnik, C. Räth, and H. Thomas, "Heartbeat instability as auto-oscillation between dim and bright void regimes," (2021), arXiv:2103.06795 [physics.plasm-ph].
- ³¹⁷J. Goree, G. Morfill, V. Tsytovich, and S. Vladimirov, "Theory of dust voids in plasmas," Physical Review E 59, 7055 (1999).
- ³¹⁸K. Avinash, A. Bhattacharjee, and S. Hu, "Nonlinear theory of void formation in colloidal plasmas," Physical review letters **90**, 075001 (2003).
 ³¹⁹S. Vladimirov, V. Tsytovich, and G. Morfill, "Stability of dust voids," Physics of Plasmas **12** (2005).
- ³²⁰Z. Hu, Y. Chen, X. Zheng, F. Huang, G.-f. Shi, and M. Yu, "Theory of void formation in dusty plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 16 (2009).
 ³²¹C. Arnas, M. Mikikian, G. Bachet, and F. Doveil, "Sheath modification in
- ³²¹C. Arnas, M. Mikikian, G. Bachet, and F. Doveil, "Sheath modification in the presence of dust particles," Physics of Plasmas 7, 4418–4422 (2000).
- the presence of unst partners, Trystes of Tasima, Y. 1997. The second - Usachev, O. F. Petrov, H. M. Thomas, M. H. Thoma, O. I. Skripochka,

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

and A. A. Ivanishin, "Excitation of progressing dust ionization waves on PK-4 facility," Physics of Plasmas 28, 103704 (2021).

- ³²⁴D. I. Zhukhovitskii, "Dispersion relation for the dust ionization and dust acoustic waves in the gas discharge complex plasma," Physics of Plasmas **29**, 073701 (2022).
- ³²⁵M. Y. Pustylnik, "Comment on "dispersion relation for the dust ionization and dust acoustic waves in the gas discharge complex plasma" [phys. plasmas 29, 073701 (2022)]," Physics of Plasmas 29, 114701 (2022).
- ³²⁶D. I. Zhukhovitskii, "Response to "comment on 'dispersion relation for the dust ionization and dust acoustic waves in the gas discharge com-plex plasma" [phys. plasmas **29**, 114701 (2022)]," Physics of Plasmas 29, 114702 (2022)
- 327 D. L. Goodman and N. M. P. Benjamin, "Active control of instabilities for plasma processing with electronegative gases," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 36, 2845-2852 (2003).
- ³²⁸C. A. Knapek, U. Konopka, D. P. Mohr, P. Huber, A. M. Lipaev, and H. M. Thomas, ""zyflex": Next generation plasma chamber for complex plasma research in space," Review of Scientific Instruments 92, 103505 (2021).
- 329G. E. Morfill and A. V. Ivlev, "Complex plasmas: An interdisciplinary research field," Reviews of Modern Physics 81, 1353-1404 (2009).
- ³³⁰M. Bonitz, C. Hennis, and D. Block, "Complex plasmas: a laboratory for strong correlations," Rep. Prog. Phys. **73**, 066501 (2010).
- ³³¹M. Chaudhuri, A. V. Ivlev, S. A. Khrapak, H. M. Thomas, and G. E Morfill, "Complex plasma-the plasma state of soft matter," Soft Matter 7, 1287-1298 (2011).
- ³³²A. Ivlev, H. Löwen, G. Morfill, and C. Royall, Complex Plasmas and Colloidal Dispersions: Particle-resolved Studies of Classical Liauids and Solids (World Scientific, 2012).
- ³³³E. B. Tomme, B. M. Annaratone, and J. E. Allen, "Damped dust oscillations as a plasma sheath diagnostic," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 9, 87-96 (2000).
- ³³⁴B. Liu, J. Goree, V. Nosenko, and L. Boufendi, "Radiation pressure and gas drag forces on a melamine-formaldehyde microsphere in a dusty plasma," Phys. Plasmas **10**, 9–20 (2003). ³³⁵J. Goree, "Ion trapping by a charged dust grain in a plasma," Phys. Rev.
- Lett. 69, 277-280 (1992).
- ³³⁶M. Lampe, V. Gavrishchaka, G. Ganguli, and G. Joyce, "Effect of trapped ions on shielding of a charged spherical object in a plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. 86, 5278-5281 (2001).
- 337 A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Ion current on a small spherical attractive probe in a weakly ionized plasma with ion-neutral collisions (kinetic approach)," Physics of Plasmas 15, 043705 (2008).
- ³³⁸M. Bonitz, D. Block, O. Arp, V. Golubnychiy, H. Baumgartner, P. Ludwig, A. Piel, and A. Filinov, "Structural properties of screened coulomb balls, Phys. Rev. Lett. 96, 075001 (2006).
- 339 A. Piel, "Plasma crystals: experiments and simulation," Plasma Phys. Controlled Fusion 59, 014001 (2017).
- ³⁴⁰A. Melzer, *Physics of Dusty Plasmas* (Springer-Verlag GmbH, 2019). 341 A. Melzer, A. Homann, and A. Piel, "Experimental investigation of the
- melting transition of the plasma crystal," Phys. Rev. E 53, 2757-2766 (1996)342H. M. Thomas and G. E. Morfill, "Melting dynamics of a plasma crystal,"
- Nature 379, 806-809 (1996). ³⁴³S. A. Khrapak, "Lindemann melting criterion in two dimensions," Phys.
- Rev. Res. 2, 012040 (2020). 344 S. Hamaguchi, R. T. Farouki, and D. H. E. Dubin, "Triple point of yukawa
- ystems," Phys. Rev. E 56, 4671-4682 (1997). 345 R. L. Merlino, A. Barkan, C. Thompson, and N. D'Angelo, "Labora-
- tory studies of waves and instabilities in dusty plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 5, 1607-1614 (1998).
- ³⁴⁶S. Nunomura, D. Samsonov, and J. Goree, "Transverse waves in a twodimensional screened-coulomb crystal (dusty plasma)," Phys. Rev. Lett. 84. 5141-5144 (2000).
- 347 V. Nosenko, J. Goree, Z. Ma, D. Dubin, and A. Piel, "Compressional and shear wakes in a two-dimensional dusty plasma crystal," Physical Review E 68, 056409 (2003).
- ³⁴⁸E. Thomas and J. Williams, "Applications of stereoscopic particle image velocimetry: Dust acoustic waves and velocity space distribution functions," Phys. Plasmas 13, 055702 (2006).

- 349 V. Nosenko, S. Zhdanov, A. V. Ivlev, G. Morfill, J. Goree, and A. Piel, "Heat transport in a two-dimensional complex (dusty) plasma at melting conditions," Phys. Rev. Lett. 100, 025003 (2008).
- 350 Y. Feng, J. Goree, and B. Liu, "Identifying anomalous diffusion and melting in dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. E 82, 036403 (2010).
- ³⁵¹E. V. Vasilieva, O. F. Petrov, and M. M. Vasiliev, "Laser-induced melting of two-dimensional dusty plasma system in RF discharge," Scientific Reports 11 (2021).
- 352J. Goree, B. Liu, and Y. Feng, "Diagnostics for transport phenomena in strongly coupled dusty plasmas," Plasma Phys. Controlled Fusion 55, 124004 (2013).
- 353 Y. Feng, J. Goree, and B. Liu, "Viscoelasticity of 2d liquids quantified in a dusty plasma experiment," Phys. Rev. Lett. **105**, 025002 (2010). ³⁵⁴L. I, W.-T. Juan, C.-H. Chiang, and J. H. Chu, "Microscopic particle mo-
- tions in strongly coupled dusty plasmas," Science 272, 1626–1628 (1996).
- 355 D. Samsonov, J. Goree, Z. W. Ma, A. Bhattacharjee, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Mach cones in a coulomb lattice and a dusty plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. 83, 3649-3652 (1999).
- ³⁵⁶C. Durniak and D. Samsonov, "Plastic deformations in complex plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. 106, 175001 (2011).
- ³⁵⁷L. Couëdel, D. Samsonov, C. Durniak, S. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, G. E. Morfill, and C. Arnas, "Three-dimensional structure of mach cones in monolayer complex plasma crystals," Phys. Rev. Lett. **109**, 175001 (2012). ³⁵⁸ A. Melzer, V. A. Schweigert, and A. Piel, "Measurement of the wakefield
- attraction for "dust plasma molecules"," Phys. Scr. 61, 494 (2000).
- ⁴³⁵⁹ P. Ludwig, W. J. Miloch, H. Kählert, and M. Bonitz, "On the wake struc-ture in streaming complex plasmas," New Journal of Physics **14**, 053016
- ⁶⁶⁰P. Ludwig, H. Kählert, and M. Bonitz, "Ion-streaming induced order transition in three-dimensional dust clusters," Plasma Phys. Controlled Fusion 54, 045011 (2012).
- 361 L. Couëdel, S. K. Zhdanov, A. V. Ivlev, V. Nosenko, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Wave mode coupling due to plasma wakes in twodimensional plasma crystals: In-depth view," Phys. Plasmas 18, 083707 (2011)
- ³⁶²S. O. Yurchenko, E. V. Yakovlev, L. Couëdel, N. P. Kryuchkov, A. M. E. O. Huchenko, E. V. Jakovev, E. Coleded, N. F. Klydenkov, A. M. Lipaev, V. N. Naumkin, A. Y. Kislov, P. V. Ovcharov, K. I. Zaytsev, E. V. Vorob'ev, G. E. Morfill, and A. V. Ivlev, "Flame propagation in two-dimensional solids: Particle-resolved studies with complex plasmas,' Phys. Rev. E 96, 043201 (2017).
- ³⁶³L. Couëdel, V. Nosenko, M. Rubin-Zuzic, S. Zhdanov, Y. Elskens, T. Hall, and A. V. Ivlev, "Full melting of a two-dimensional complex plasma cryst tal triggered by localized pulsed laser heating," Phys. Rev. E 97, 043206 (2018)
- ³⁶⁴M. Schwabe, U. Konopka, P. Bandyopadhyay, and G. E. Morfill, "Pattern formation in a complex plasma in high magnetic fields," Phys. Rev. Lett. 106, 215004 (2011).
- 365 E. Thomas, U. Konopka, D. Artis, B. Lynch, S. Leblanc, S. Adams, R. L. Merlino, and M. Rosenberg, "The magnetized dusty plasma experiment (mdpx)," Journal of Plasma Physics 81, 345810206 (2015).
- 366A. Melzer, H. Krüger, D. Maier, and S. Schütt, "Physics of mag-netized dusty plasmas," Reviews of Modern Plasma Physics 5 (2021), 10.1007/s41614-021-00060-2.
- ³⁶⁷S. Krasheninnikov, A. Smolyakov, and A. Kukushkin, "Dust in fusion plasmas," in On the Edge of Magnetic Fusion Devices (Springer International Publishing, Cham, 2020) pp. 89-113.
- 368 H.-B. Li, "Magnetic fields in molecular clouds -observation and interpretation," Galaxies 9, 41 (2021).
- 369 M. Menati, U. Konopka, and E. Thomas, "Variation of filamentation phenomenon in strongly magnetized plasma with various discharge parameters," Contributions to Plasma Physics 61 (2021), 10.1002/ctpp.202100083.
- 370S. Williams, S. C. Thakur, M. Menati, and E. Thomas, "Experimental observations of multiple modes of filamentary structures in the magnetized dusty plasma experiment (MDPX) device," Physics of Plasmas 29, 012110 (2022).
- ³⁷¹J. Carstensen, F. Greiner, D. Block, J. Schablinski, W. J. Miloch, and A. Piel, "Charging and coupling of a vertically aligned particle pair in the plasma sheath," Physics of Plasmas **19**, 033702 (2012).
- ³⁷²A. Melzer, H. Krueger, S. Schuett, and M. Mulsow, "Finite dust clusters

- under strong magnetic fields," Physics of Plasmas 26, 093702 (2019).
 ³⁷³J. Carstensen, F. Greiner, and A. Piel, "Ion-wake-mediated particle interaction in a magnetized-plasma flow," Physical Review Letters 109, 135001 (2012).
 - ³⁷⁴H. Jung, F. Greiner, A. Piel, and W. J. Miloch, "Experiments on wake structures behind a microparticle in a magnetized plasma flow," Physics of Plasmas 25, 073703 (2018).
 - ³⁷⁵A. Melzer, H. Krüger, S. Schütt, and M. Mulsow, "Dust-density waves in radio-frequency discharges under magnetic fields," Physics of Plasmas 27, 033704 (2020).
- ³⁷⁶M. Choudhary, R. Bergert, S. Mitic, and M. H. Thoma, "Influence of external magnetic field on dust acoustic waves in a capacitive rf discharge," Contributions to Plasma Physics **60**, e201900115 (2020).
- Contributions to Plasma Physics **60**, e201900115 (2020). ³⁷⁷H. Kählert, J. Carstensen, M. Bonitz, H. Löwen, F. Greiner, and A. Piel, "Magnetizing a complex plasma without a magnetic field," Phys. Rev. Lett. **109**, 155003 (2012).
- ³⁷⁸M. Bonitz, H. Kählert, T. Ott, and H. Löwen, "Magnetized strongly coupled plasmas and how to realize them in a dusty plasma setup," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 22, 015007 (2013).
- ³⁷⁹P. Hartmann, Z. Donkó, T. Ott, H. Kählert, and M. Bonitz, "Magnetoplasmons in rotating dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. **111**, 155002 (2013).
- ³⁸⁰P. Hartmann, J. C. Reyes, E. G. Kostadinova, L. S. Matthews, T. W. Hyde, R. U. Masheyeva, K. N. Dzhumagulova, T. S. Ramazanov, T. Ott, H. Kählert, M. Bonitz, I. Korolov, and Z. Donkó, "Self-diffusion in twodimensional quasimagnetized rotating dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. E **99**, 013203 (2019).
- ³⁸¹U. R. Kortshagen, R. M. Sankaran, R. N. Pereira, S. L. Girshick, J. J. Wu, and E. S. Aydil, "Nonthermal plasma synthesis of nanocrystals: Fundamental principles, materials, and applications," Chemical Reviews 116, 11061–11127 (2016).
- ³⁸²L. Mangolini and U. Kortshagen, "Selective nanoparticle heating: Another form of nonequilibrium in dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. E **79**, 026405 (2009).
- ³⁸³G. S. Selwyn, "Light scattering in dusty plasmas: a new use for mie," in *Optical Society of America Annual Meeting* (Optica Publishing Group, 1991) p. TuP2.
- ³⁸⁴H. M. Anderson and S. B. Radovanov, "Dynamic laser light scattering studies of dusty plasmas in the Gaseous Electronics Conference Reference Cell," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 14, 608-614 (1996), https://pubs.aip.org/avs/jva/articlepdf/14/2/608/12049391/608_1_online.pdf.
- ³⁸⁵M. Pustylnik, V. Nosenko, S. Mitc, and G. Morfill, "Applications of light scattering in complex (dusty) plasmas: Diagnostic and manipulation techniques," (Nova Publishers, 2013) p. 15.
- ³⁸⁶L. P. T. Schepers, J. Beckers, T. W. Tukker, and W. L. IJzerman, "Light scattering on dusty plasmas: How to improve the quality of white leds?" in 2015 IEEE International Conference on Plasma Sciences (ICOPS) (2015) pp. 1–1.
- pp. 1–1. 387 O. F. Petrov, R. E. Boltnev, and M. M. Vasiliev, "Experimental evolution of active brownian grains driven by quantum effects in superfluid helium," Scientific Reports 12 (2022), 10.1038/s41598-022-09523-z.
- Solentinic Reports I2 (2022), 10:105000 (2010), 10:10500 (2010), 10:10510 (2010), 10:10510 (2010), 10:10517, 10:1
- ³⁸⁹V. Nosenko, J. Meyer, S. K. Zhdanov, and H. M. Thomas, "New radiofrequency setup for studying large 2d complex plasma crystals," AIP AD-VANCES 8 (2018), 10.1063/1.5064457.
- ³⁹⁰G. S. Selwyn, J. Singh, and R. S. Bennett, "In situ laser diagnostic studies of plasma-generated particulate contamination," J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A 7, 2758–2765 (1989).
- ³⁹¹G. S. Selwyn, J. E. Heidenreich, and H. L. Haller, "Particle trapping phenomena in radio frequency plasmas," Appl. Phys. Lett. **57**, 1876 (1990).
 ³⁹²T. Matsoukas, "The Coagulation Rate of Charged Aerosols in Ionized Gases," Journal of Colloid and Interface Science **187**, 474–483 (1997).
- Gases," Journal of Colloid and Interface Science 187, 474–483 (1997).
 ³⁹³V. A. Schweigert and I. V. Schweigert, "Coagulation in a low-temperature plasma," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 29 655–659 (1996).
- plasma," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 29, 655–659 (1996).
 ³⁹⁴L. Mangolini, E. Thimsen, and U. Kortshagen, "High-Yield Plasma Synthesis of Luminescent Silicon Nanocrystals," Nano Letters 5, 655–659

(2005).

³⁹⁵ A. Alvarez Barragan, N. V. Ilawe, L. Zhong, B. M. Wong, and L. Mangolini, "A Non-Thermal Plasma Route to Plasmonic TiN Nanoparticles," Journal of Physical Chemistry C 121, 2316–2322 (2017).

41

- ³⁹⁶A. J. Cendejas, H. Sun, S. E. Hayes, U. Kortshagen, and E. Thimsen, "Predicting plasma conditions necessary for synthesis of *γ*-Al2O3 nanocrystals," Nanoscale **13**, 11387–11395 (2021), publisher: Royal Society of Chemistry.
- ³⁹⁷M. Otobe, T. Kanai, T. Ifuku, H. Yajima, and S. Oda, "Nanocrystalline silicon formation in a SiH4 plasma cell," J. Non-Cryst. Solids **198-200**, 875–878 (1996).
- ³⁹⁸C. R. Gorla, S. Liang, G. S. Tompa, W. E. Mayo, and Y. Lu, "Silicon and germanium nanoparticle formation in an inductively coupled plasma reactor," J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A 15, 860 (1997).
- ³⁹⁹R. M. Sankaran, D. Holunga, R. C. Flagan, and K. P. Giapis, "Synthesis of Blue Luminescent Si Nanoparticles Using Atmospheric-Pressure Microdischarges," Nano Letters 5, 537–541 (2005).
- ⁴⁰⁰L. Mangolini, "Synthesis, properties, and applications of silicon nanocrystals," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B **31** (2013), 10.1116/1.4794789.
- ⁴⁰¹S. C. Erwin, L. Zu, M. I. Haftel, A. L. Efros, T. A. Kennedy, and D. J. Norris, "Doping semiconductor nanocrystals," Nature **436**, 91–94 (2005). ⁴⁰² A. D. S. C. Erwin, L. Zu, M. I. Haftel, A. L. Efros, T. A. Kennedy, and D. J. Norris, "Doping semiconductor nanocrystals," Nature **436**, 91–94 (2005).
- ⁴⁰²A. R. Stegner, R. N. Pereira, K. Klein, H. Wiggers, M. S. Brandt, and M. Stutzmann, "Phosphorus doping of Si nanocrystals: Interface defects and charge compensation," Physica B-Condensed Matter **401**, 541–545 (2007).
- ⁴⁰³X. D. Pi, R. Gresback, R. W. Liptak, S. A. Campbell, and U. Kortshagen, "Doping efficiency, dopant location, and oxidation of Si nanocrystals," Applied Physics Letters **92**, 123102 (2008).
- ⁴⁰⁴Z. Tong, M. Bu, Y. Zhang, D. Yang, and X. Pi, "Hyperdoped silicon: Processing, properties, and devices," Journal of Semiconductors **43**, 093101 (2022).
- ⁴⁰⁵H. Zhang, R. Zhang, K. S. Schramke, N. M. Bedford, K. Hunter, U. R. Kortshagen, and P. Nordlander, "Doped Silicon Nanocrystal Plasmonics," ACS Photonics 4, 963–970 (2017).
- ⁴⁰⁶R. Limpens, G. F. Pach, and N. R. Neale, "Nonthermal plasmasynthesized phosphorus-boron co-doped si nanocrystals: a new approach to nontoxic nir-emitters," Chemistry of Materials **31**, 4426–4435 (2019).
- ⁴⁰⁷N. B. Uner and E. Thimsen, "In-flight size focusing of aerosols by a low temperature plasma," The Journal of Physical Chemistry C **121**, 12936– 12944 (2017).
- ¹²⁹⁴⁴ (2017).
 ⁴⁰⁸N. B. Uner and E. Thimsen, "Nonequilibrium plasma aerotaxy of size controlled gan nanocrystals," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 53, 095201 (2019).
- ⁴⁰⁹N. B. Uner, D. M. Niedzwiedzki, and E. Thimsen, "Nonequilibrium plasma aerotaxy of inn nanocrystals and their photonic properties," The Journal of Physical Chemistry C **123**, 30613–30622 (2019).
- ⁴¹⁰N. B. Uner and E. Thimsen, "Phase mixing in gasb nanocrystals synthesized by nonequilibrium plasma aerotaxy," Plasma Processes and Polymers 17, 1900233 (2020).
- ⁴¹¹G. S. Selwyn, "Optical characterization of particle traps," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 3, 340 (1994).
- ⁴¹²E. Kovačević, I. Stefanović, J. Berndt, and J. Winter, "Infrared fingerprints and periodic formation of nanoparticles in ar/c 2 h 2 plasmas," Journal of applied physics **93**, 2924–2930 (2003).
 ⁴¹³ Views S. Laoben E. Husmann, G. Nelson, M. A. Eslamisaray,
- ¹³Z. Xiong, S. Lanham, E. Husmann, G. Nelson, M. A. Eslamisaray, J. Polito, Y. Liu, J. Goree, E. Thimsen, M. J. Kushner, and U. R. Kortshagen, "Particle trapping, size-filtering, and focusing in the nonthermal plasma synthesis of sub-10 nanometer particles," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 235202 (2022).
- ⁴¹⁴M. A. Eslamisaray, P. R. Wray, Y. Lee, G. M. Nelson, O. Ilic, H. A. Atwater, and U. R. Kortshagen, "A Single-Step Bottom-up Approach for Synthesis of Highly Uniform Mie-Resonant Crystalline Semiconductor Particles at Visible Wavelengths," Nano Letters 23, 1930–1937 (2023).
- ⁴¹⁵S. J. Lanham, J. Polito, Z. Xiong, U. R. Kortshagen, and M. J. Kushner, "Pulsed power to control growth of silicon nanoparticles in low temperature flowing plasmas," Journal of Applied Physics **132**, 073301 (2022).
- ⁴¹⁶J. Schwan, B. Wagner, M. Kim, and L. Mangolini, "Controlled growth of silicon particles via plasma pulsing and their application as battery material," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 094002 (2022).

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIP Publishing

Arr Publishing accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset This is the author's peer reviewed,

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- ⁴¹⁷N. J. Kramer, R. J. Anthony, M. Mamunuru, E. S. Aydil, and U. R. Kortshagen, "Plasma-induced crystallization of silicon nanoparticles," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **47**, 075202 (2014).
- ⁴¹⁸N. B. Uner and E. Thimsen, "Low temperature plasma as a means to transform nanoparticle atomic structure," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **27**, 074005 (2018).
- ⁴¹⁹N. B. Uner and E. Thimsen, "Superlocal chemical reaction equilibrium in low temperature plasma," AIChE Journal **66**, e16948 (2020).
- ⁴²⁰ X. Chen and E. Thimsen, "Stationary states of hydrogen-producing reactions in nonequilibrium plasma," AIChE Journal, e17952 (2022).
 ⁴²¹ H. Seat and J. Sharp, "Dedicated temperature sensing with c-axis oriented
- ⁴²¹H. Seat and J. Sharp, "Dedicated temperature sensing with c-axis oriented single-crystal ruby (cr/sup 34/:al/sub 2/o/sub 3/) fibers: temperature and strain dependences of r-line fluorescence," IEEE Transactions on Instrumentation and Measurement 53, 140–154 (2004).
- ⁴²²A. Cendejas, D. Niedzwiedzki, and E. Thimsen, "Synthesis of ultrafine al-rich corundum nanocrystals," In preparation (2023).
- al-rich corundum nanocrystals," In preparation (2023). 423J. E. Daugherty and D. B. Graves, "Particulate temperature in radio frequency glow discharges," Journal of Vacuum Science Technology A 11, 1126–1131 (1993).
- ⁴²⁴E. Tatarova, A. Dias, J. Henriques, M. Abrashev, N. Bundaleska, E. Kovacevic, N. Bundaleski, U. Cvelbar, E. Valcheva, B. Arnaudov, *et al.*, "Towards large-scale in free-standing graphene and n-graphene sheets," Scientific reports 7, 1–16 (2017).
- ⁴²⁵ M. Santos, P. L. Michael, E. C. Filipe, A. H. Chan, J. Hung, R. P. Tan, B. S. Lee, M. Huynh, C. Hawkins, A. Waterhouse, *et al.*, "Plasma synthesis of carbon-based nanocarriers for linker-free immobilization of bioactive cargo," ACS Applied Nano Materials **1**, 580–594 (2018).
- ⁴²⁶E. Kovacevic, T. Strunskus, N. M. Santhosh, J. Zavašnik, W. E. Unger, T. Sauvage, M.-R. Ammar, U. Cvelbar, and J. Berndt, "Thermal stability studies of plasma deposited hydrogenated carbon nitride nanostructures," Carbon 184, 82–90 (2021).
- ⁴²⁷C. Pattyn, E. Kovacevic, S. Hussain, A. Dias, T. Lecas, and J. Berndt, "Nanoparticle formation in a low pressure argon/aniline rf plasma," Applied Physics Letters **112**, 013102 (2018).
 ⁴²⁸Z. Marvi, T. J. M. Donders, M. Hasani, G. Klaassen, and J. Beckers,
- "2" Marvi, T. J. M. Donders, M. Hasani, G. Klaassen, and J. Beckers, "Quantum dot photoluminescence as a versatile probe to visualize the interaction between plasma and nanoparticles on a surface," Applied Physics Letters **119**, 254104 (2021).
- ⁴²⁹E. Kovačević, I. Stefanović, J. Berndt, Y. Pendleton, and J. Winter, "A candidate analog for carbonaceous interstellar dust: formation by reactive plasma polymerization," The Astrophysical Journal **623**, 242 (2005).
- ⁴³⁰V. J. Herro, M. Jiménez-Redondo, R. J. Peláez, B. Maté, and I. Tanarro, "Structure and evolution of interstellar carbonaceous dust. insights from the laboratory," Frontiers in Astronomy and Space Sciences 9, 1083288 (2022).
- ⁴³¹ J. P. Girard, W. Gulden, B. Kolbasov, A.-J. Louzeiro-Malaquias, D. Petti, and L. Rodriguez-Rodrigo, "Summary of the 8th IAEA Technical Meeting on Fusion Power Plant Safety," Nucl. Fusion **48**, 015008 (2008).
 ⁴³² J. Roth, E. Tsitrone, A. Loarte, T. Loarer, G. Counsell, R. Neu, V. Philipps,
- **-J. Roth, E. Tsitrone, A. Loarte, T. Loarer, G. Counsell, R. Neu, V. Philipps, S. Brezinsek, M. Lehnen, P. Coad, C. Grisolia, K. Schmid, K. Krieger, A. Kallenbach, B. Lipschultz, R. Doerner, R. Causey, V. Alimov, W. Shu, O. Ogorodnikova, A. Kirschner, G. Federici, and A. Kukushkin, "Recent analysis of key plasma wall interactions issues for ITER," J. Nucl. Mater. **390–391**, 1 (2009).
- ⁴³³R. A. Pitts, B. Bazylev, J. Linke, I. Landman, M. Lehnen, D. Loesser, T. Loewenhoff, M. Merola, R. Roccella, G. Saibene, M. Smith, and V. S. Udintsev, "Final case for a stainless steel diagnostic first wall on ITER," J. Nucl. Mater. 463, 748 (2015).
- ⁴³⁴R. A. Pitts, S. Bardin, B. Bazylev, M. A. van den Berg, P. Bunting, S. Carpentier-Chouchana, J. W. Coenen, Y. Corre, R. Dejarnac, F. Escourbiac, J. Gaspar, J. P. Gunn, T. Hirai, S.-H. Hong, J. Horacek, D. Iglesias, M. Komm, K. Krieger, C. Lasnier, G. F. Matthews, T. W. Morgan, S. Panayotis, S. Pestchanyi, A. Podolnik, R. E. Nygren, D. L. Rudakov, G. De Temmerman, P. Vondracek, and J. G. Watkins, "Physics conclusions in support of ITER W divertor monoblock shaping," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 60 (2017).
- ⁴³⁵ R. A. Pitts, X. Bonnin, F. Escourbiac, H. Frerichs, J. P. Gunn, T. Hirai, A. S. Kukushkin, E. Kaveeva, M. A. Miller, D. Moulton, V. Rozhansky, I. Senichenkov, E. Sytova, O. Schmitz, P. C. Stangeby, G. De Temmerman, I. Veselova, and S. Wiesen, "Physics basis for the first ITER tungsten

divertor," Nucl. Mater. Energy 20, 100696 (2019).

- ⁴³⁶E. Fortuna-Zaleśna, T. Plocinski, S. W. Moon, P. Petersson, M. Rubel, A. Widdowson, and The JET Contributors, "Dust generation and accumulation in JET-ILW: morphology and stability of co-deposits on main
- plasma-facing components and wall probes," Phys. Scr. 96, 124038 (2021). 437 M. Rubel, A. Widdowson, J. Grzonka, E. Fortuna-Zalesna, S. Moon, P. Petersson, N. Ashikawa, N. Asakura, D. Hamaguchi, Y. Hatano, K. Isobe, S. Masuzaki, H. Kurotaki, Y. Oya, M. Oyaidzu, M. Tokitani, and The JET Contributors, "Dust generation in tokamaks: Overview of beryllium and tungsten dust characterisation in JET with the ITER-like wall," Fus. Eng. Des. 136, 579 (2018).
- ⁴³⁸E. Fortuna-Zaleśna, J. Grzonka, S. Moon, M. Rubel, P. Petersson, A. Widdowson, and The JET Contributors, "Fine metal dust particles on the wall probes from JET-ILW," Phys. Scr. **T170**, 014038 (2017).
- ⁴³⁹E. Fortuna-Zaleśna, J. Grzonka, M. Rubel, A. Garcia-Carrasco, A. Widdowson, A. Baron-Wiechec, L. Ciupiński, and The JET Contributors, "Studies of dust from JET with the ITER-Like Wall: composition and internal structure," Nucl. Mater. Energy 12, 582 (2017).
- ⁴⁴⁰J. C. Flanagan, M. Sertoli, M. Bacharis, G. F. Matthews, P. C. de Vries, A. Widdowson, I. H. Coffey, G. Arnoux, B. Sieglin, S. Brezinsek, J. W. Coenen, S. Marsen, T. Craciunescu, A. Murari, D. Harting, A. Cackett, E. Hodille, and The JET-EFDA Contributors, "Characterising dust in JET with the new ITER-like wall," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **57**, 014037 (2015).
- ⁴⁴¹ A. Baron-Wiechec, E. Fortuna-Zaleśna, J. Grzonka, M. Rubel, A. Widdowson, C. Ayres, J. P. Coad, C. Hardie, K. Heinola, G. F. Matthews, and The JET Contributors, "First dust study in JET with the ITER-like wall: sampling, analysis and classification," Nucl. Fusion 55, 113033 (2015).
- ⁴⁴²M. Balden, N. Endstrasser, P. W. Humrickhouse, V. Rohde, M. Rasinski, U. von Toussaint, S. Elgeti, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Collection strategy, inner morphology, and size distribution of dust particles in ASDEX Upgrade," Nucl. Fusion 54, 073010 (2014).
- ⁴⁴³C. Arnas, J. Irby, S. Celli, G. De Temmerman, Y. Addab, L. Couedel, C. Grisolia, Y. Lin, C. Martin, C. Pardanaud, and S. Pierson, "Characterization and origin of large size dust particles produced in the Alcator C-Mod tokamak," Nucl. Mater. Energy 11, 12 (2017).
- ⁴⁴⁴S. Peillon, G. Dougniaux, M. Payet, E. Bernard, G. Pieters, S. Feuillastre, S. Garcia-Argote, F. Gensdarmes, C. Arnas, F. Miserque, N. Herlin-Boime, C. Grisolia, and O. Pluchery, "Dust sampling in WEST and tritium retention in tokamak-relevant tungsten particles," Nucl. Mater. Energy 24, 100781 (2020).
- ¹⁰⁰/or (2020).
 ⁴⁴⁵Y. Lei, D. Zhu, C. Li, G. Ma, B. Gao, B. Wang, R. Ding, J. Chen, B. Yu, and C. Xuan, "Result and discussion on the evolution of in-situ leading edge-induced melting on W divertor targets in EAST," Nucl. Mater. Energy **27**, 100997 (2021).
 ⁴⁴⁶V. Rohde, M. Balden, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Arc be-
- ⁴⁶V. Rohde, M. Balden, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Arc behaviour on different materials in ASDEX Upgrade," Nucl. Mater. Energy 29, 101083 (2021).
- ⁴⁴⁷C. Castaldo, S. Ratynskaia, V. Pericoli, U. de Angelis, K. Rypdal, L. Pieroni, E. Giovannozzi, G. Maddaluno, C. Marmolino, A. Rufoloni, A. Tuccillo, M. Kretschmer, and G. E. Morfill, "Diagnostics of fast dust particles in tokamak edge plasmas," Nucl. Fusion **47**, L5 (2007).
- ⁴⁴⁸S. Ratynskaia, C. Castaldo, E. Giovannozzi, D. Rudakov, G. Morfill, M. Horanyi, J. H. Yu, and G. Maddaluno, "In situ dust detection in fusion devices," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **50**, 124046 (2008).
- ⁴⁴⁹D. L. Rudakov, J. H. Yu, J. A. Boedo, E. M. Hollmann, S. I. Krasheninnikov, R. A. Moyer, S. H. Muller, A. Y. Pigarov, M. Rosenberg, R. D. Smirnov, W. P. West, R. L. Boivin, B. D. Bray, N. H. Brooks, A. W. Hyatt, C. P. C. Wong, A. L. Roquemore, C. H. Skinner, W. M. Solomon, S. Ratynskaia, M. E. Fenstermacher, M. Groth, C. J. Lasnier, A. G. McLean, and P. C. Stangeby, "Dust measurements in tokamaks (invited)," Rev. Sci. Instrum. **79**, 10F303 (2008).
- ⁴⁵⁰F. Brochard, A. Shalpegin, S. Bardin, T. Lunt, V. Rohde, J. L. Briancon, G. Pautasso, C. Vorpahl, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Video analysis of dust events in full-tungsten ASDEX Upgrade," Nucl. Fusion 57, 036002 (2017).
- ⁴⁵¹F. Brochard, V. Rohde, T. Lunt, G. Suárez López, A. Shalpegin, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Intrinsic dust transport in ASDEX upgrade studied by fast imaging," Nucl. Mater. Energy 18, 268 (2019).
- 452 N. S. Klimov, V. L. Podkovyrov, A. M. Zhitlukhin, V. M. Safronov, D. V.

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIL Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas Kovalenko, A. A. Moskacheva, and I. M. Poznyak, "Tungsten splashing

- under intense plasma flow," Probl. At. Sci. Technol. **32**, 52 (2009).
 ⁴⁵³N. Klimov, V. Podkovyrov, A. Zhitlukhin, D. Kovalenko, J. Linke, G. Pintsuk, I. Landman, S. Pestchanyi, B. Bazylev, G. Janeschitz, A. Loarte, M. Merola, T. Hirai, G. Federici, B. Riccardi, I. Mazul, S. Marte, M. Merola, T. Hirai, S. Pestchanyi, J. Mazul, S. Marte, M. Merola, T. Hirai, S. Pestchanyi, S. Pestcha
- A. Loarte, M. Merola, T. Hıraı, G. Federici, B. Riccardi, I. Mazul, R. Giniyatulin, L. Khimchenko, and V. Koidan, "Experimental study of PFCs erosion and eroded material deposition under ITER-like transient loads at the plasma gun facility QSPA-T," J. Nucl. Mater. 415, S59 (2011). ⁴⁵⁴G. De Temmerman, J. Daniels, K. Bystrov, M. A. van den Berg, and J. J.
- Zielinski, "Melt-layer motion and droplet ejection under divertor-relevant plasma conditions," Nucl. Fusion 53, 023008 (2013).
 ⁴⁵⁵V. A. Makhlai, I. E. Garkusha, S. S. Herashchenko, N. N. Aksenov, O. V.
- ⁴²⁰ V. A. Makhlat, I. E. Garkusha, S. S. Herashchenko, N. N. Aksenov, O. V. Byrka, V. V. Chebotarev, N. V. Kulik, S. I. Lebedev, P. B. Shevchuk, V. V. Staltsov, and Y. V. Petrov, "Influence of surface tension on macroscopic erosion of castellated tungsten surfaces during repetitive transient plasma loads," Nucl. Mater. Energy **19**, 493 (2019).
- ⁴⁵⁶V. A. Makhlai, S. S. Herashchenko, N. N. Aksenov, O. V. Byrka, I. E. Garkusha, M. Wirtz, and B. Spilker, "Damaging of inclined/misaligned castellated tungsten surfces exposed to a large number of repetitive QSPA plasma loads," Phys. Scr. **1171**, 014047 (2020).
- ⁴⁵⁷P. Siemroth, M. Laux, H. Pursch, J. Sachtleben, M. Balden, V. Rohde, and R. Neu, "Diameters and velocities of droplets emitted from the Cu cathode of a vacuum arc," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **47**, 3470 (2019).
- ⁴⁵⁸S. Rosanvallon, C. Grisolia, P. Andrew, S. Ciattaglia, P. Delaporte, D. Douai, D. Garnier, E. Gauthier, W. Gulden, S. Hong, S. Pitcher, L. Rodriguez, N. Taylor, A. Tesini, S. Vartanian, A. Vatry, and M. Wykes, "Dust limit management strategy in tokamaks," J. Nucl. Mater. **390-391**, 57 (2009).
- ⁴⁵⁹M. Shimada, R. A. Pitts, S. Ciattaglia, S. Carpentier, C. H. Choi, G. D. Orco, T. Hirai, A. Kukushkin, S. Lisgo, J. Palmer, W. Shu, and E. Veshchev, "In-vessel dust and tritium control strategy in ITER," J. Nucl. Mater. **438**, S996 (2013).
- ⁴⁶⁰S. Ratynskaia, L. Vignitchouk, P. Tolias, I. Bykov, H. Bergsåker, A. Litnovsky, N. den Harder, and E. Lazzaro, "Migration of tungsten dust in tokamaks: role of dust-wall collisions," Nucl. Fusion 53, 123002 (2013).
- (b) and a strain of a strai
- ⁴⁶²P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, A. Shalpegin, L. Vignitchouk, F. Brochard, M. De Angeli, and H. van der Meiden, "Experimental validation of the analytical model for tungsten dust - wall mechanical impacts incorporated in the MIGRAINe dust dynamics code," Nucl. Mater. Energy 12, 524 (2017).
- ⁴⁶⁵S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, V. Weinzett, J. Matejicek, I. Bykov, D. L. Rudakov, L. Vignitchouk, E. Thorén, G. Riva, D. Ripamonti, T. Morgan, R. Panek, and G. De Temmerman, "Tungsten dust remobilization under steady-state and transient plasma conditions," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 569 (2017).
- ⁴⁶⁴ P. Tolias, "Retarded room temperature hamaker coefficients between bulk elemental metals," Surf. Sci. **723**, 122123 (2022).
- ⁴⁶⁵P. Tolias, G. Riva, M. De Angeli, S. Ratynskaia, G. Daminelli, C. P. Lungu, and C. Porosnicu, "Adhesive force distributions for tungsten dust deposited on bulk tungsten and beryllium-coated tungsten surfaces," Nucl. Mater. Energy 15, 55 (2018).
- ⁴⁶⁶S. Peillon, A. Autricque, M. Redolfi, C. Stancu, F. Gensdarmes, C. Grisolia, and O. Pluchery, "Adhesion of tungsten particles on rough tungsten surfaces using Atomic Force Microscopy," J. Aerosol Sci. **137**, 105431 (2019).
- ⁴⁶⁷P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, G. Riva, S. Ratynskaia, G. Daminelli, L. Laguardia, M. Pedroni, D. Ripamonti, A. Uccello, and E. Vassallo, "The adhesion of tungsten dust on plasma-exposed tungsten surfaces," Nucl. Mater. Energy 18, 18 (2019).
- ⁴⁶⁸ P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, S. Ratynskaia, G. Riva, P. Bassani, D. Ripamonti, A. Nardone, M. Pedroni, and D. Ricci, "Diffusion bonding effects on the adhesion of tungsten dust on tungsten surfaces," Nucl. Mater. Energy 24, 100765 (2020).
- ⁴⁶⁹S. Ratynskaia, L. Vignitchouk, and P. Tolias, "Modelling of dust generation, transport and remobilization in full-metal fusion reactors," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 64, 044004 (2022).

- ⁴⁷⁰S. Pestchanyi, I. Garkusha, and I. Landman, "Simulation of tungsten armour cracking due to small ELMs in ITER," Fus. Eng. Des. 85, 1697 (2010).
- ⁴⁷¹S. Pestchanyi, V. Makhlaj, and I. Landman, "Specific features of mechanism for dust production from tungsten armor under action of ELMs," Fusion Sci. Technol. **66**, 150 (2014).
- ⁴⁷²N. S. Klimov, V. L. Podkovyrov, I. B. Kupriyanov, J. Linke, R. A. Pitts, V. M. Safronov, D. V. Kovalenko, T. Loewenhoff, C. P. Lungu, G. Pintsuk, G. De Temmerman, A. D. Muzichenko, A. A. Markin, P. N. Taratorkin, N. E. Zabirova, and A. M. Zhitlukhin, "Beryllium layer response to ITER-like ELM plasma pulses in QSPA-Be," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 433 (2017).
- ⁴⁷³Î. Bykov, C. P. Chrobak, T. Abrams, D. L. Rudakov, E. A. Unterberg, W. R. Wampler, E. M. Hollmann, R. A. Moyer, J. A. Boedo, B. Stahl, E. T. Hinson, J. H. Yu, C. J. Lasnier, M. Makowski, and A. G. McLean, "Tungsten erosion by unipolar arcing in DIII-D," Phys. Scr. **T170**, 014034 (2017).
- ⁴⁷⁴V. Rohde, M. Balden, N. Endstrasser, U. von Toussaint, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Arc erosion on W plasma facing components in ASDEX Upgrade," J. Nucl. Mater. **438**, S800–S804 (2013).
- ⁴⁷⁵ V. Rohde, M. Balden, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Arc erosion of full metal plasma facing components at the inner baffle region of ASDEX Upgrade," Nucl. Mater. Energy **9**, 36–39 (2016).
 ⁴⁷⁶ D. L. Rudakov, C. P. Chrobak, R. P. Doerner, S. I. Krasheninnikov, R. A.
- ⁴⁷⁶D. L. Rudakov, C. P. Chrobak, R. P. Doerner, S. I. Krasheninnikov, R. A. Moyer, K. R. Umstadter, W. R. Wampler, and C. P. C. Wong, "Arcing and its role in PFC erosion and dust production in DIII-D," J. Nucl. Mater. **438**, S805 (2013).
- ⁴⁷⁷G. A. Mesyats and I. V. Uimanov, "Hydrodynamics of the molten metal during the crater formation on the cathode surface in a vacuum arc," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. 43, 2241 (2015).
- ⁴⁷⁸H. T. C. Kaufmann, M. D. Cunha, M. S. Benilov, W. Hartmann, and N. Wenzel, "Detailed numerical simulation of cathode spots in vacuum arcs: interplay of different mechanisms and ejection of droplets," J. Appl. Phys. **122**, 163303 (2017).
- ⁴⁷⁹L. Vignitchouk, A. Khodak, S. Ratynskaia, and I. D. Kaganovich, "Numerical benchmark of transient pressure-driven metallic melt flows," Nucl. Mater. Energy 25, 100826 (2020).
- ⁴⁸⁰S. Ratynskaia, E. Thorén, P. Tolias, R. A. Pitts, K. Krieger, L. Vignitchouk, D. Iglesias, The ASDEX-Upgrade team, The JET Contributors, and the EUROfusion MST1 Team, "Resolidification-controlled melt dynamics under fast transient tokamak plasma loads," Nucl. Fusion **60**, 104001 (2020).
- ⁴⁸¹J. Coburn, E. Thorén, R. A. Pitts, H. Anand, M. Lehnen, L. Kos, M. Brank, S. Ratynskaia, and P. Tolias, "First wall energy deposition during vertical displacement events on ITER," Phys. Scr. **T171**, 014076 (2020).
- ⁴⁸²E. Thorén, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, R. A. Pitts, The JET Contributors, and The EUROfusion MST1 Team, "The MEMOS-U code description of macroscopic melt dynamics in fusion devices," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **63**, 035021 (2021).
- ⁴⁸³S. Ratynskaia, E. Thorén, P. Tolias, R. A. Pitts, K. Krieger, the ASDEX-Upgrade Team, and the EUROfusion MST1 Team, "The memos-u macroscopic melt dynamics code - benchmarking and applications," Phys. Scr. **96**, 124009 (2021).
- ⁴⁸⁴L. Vignitchouk, S. Ratynskaia, R. A. Pitts, and M. Lehnen, "Simulations of liquid metal flows over plasma-facing component edges and application to beryllium melt events in JET," Nucl. Fusion **62**, 036016 (2022).
- ⁴⁸⁵S. I. Krasheninnikov and R. D. Smirnov, "On interaction of large dust grains with fusion plasma," Phys. Plasmas 16, 114501 (2009).
- ⁴⁸⁶B. T. Brown, R. D. Smirnov, and S. I. Krasheninnikov, "On vapor shielding of dust grains of iron, molybdenum, and tungsten in fusion plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 21, 024501 (2014).
- ⁴⁸⁷L. Vignitchouk, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, R. A. Pitts, G. De Temmerman, M. Lehnen, and D. Kiramov, "Survival and in-vessel redistribution of beryllium droplets after ITER disruptions," Nucl. Fusion **58**, 076008 (2018).
- ⁴⁸⁸R. D. Smirnov, A. Y. Pigarov, M. Rosenberg, S. I. Krasheninnikov, and D. A. Mendis, "Modelling of dynamics and transport of carbon dust particles in tokamaks," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **49**, 347 (2007).
- [48] D. Martin, M. Bacharis, M. Coppins, G. F. Counsell, and J. E. Allen, "Modelling dust transport in tokamaks," Europhys. Lett. 83, 65001 (2008).
- ⁴⁹⁰G. Gervasini, E. Lazzaro, and A. Uccello, "Physical and numerical model

AIL Publishing

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

for calculation of ensembles of trajectories of dust particles in a tokamak," J. Fusion Energy **36**, 25 (2017).

- ⁴⁹¹A. Autricque, S. H. Hong, N. Fedorczak, S. H. Son, H. Y. Lee, I. Song, W. Choe, and C. Grisolia, "Simulation of W dust transport in the KSTAR tokamak, comparison with fast camera data," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 599 (2017).
- ⁴⁹²G. L. Delzanno and X.-Z. Tang, "Survivability of dust in tokamaks: dust transport in the divertor sheath," Phys. Plasmas 21, 022502 (2014).
- ⁴⁹³S. I. Krasheninnikov, "On dust spin up in uniform magnetized plasma," Phys. Plasmas 13, 114502 (2006).
 ⁴⁹⁴L. Simons and A. Long, "Rotational motion of spherical dust in plasmas
- ⁴²⁵L. Simons and A. Long, "Rotational motion of spherical dust in plasma with magnetic fields," Phys. Plasmas 28, 093702 (2021).
- ⁴⁹⁵E. Thorén, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, R. A. Pitts, and K. Krieger, "Selfconsistent description of the replacement current driving melt layer motion in fusion devices," Nucl. Fusion 58, 106003 (2018).
- ⁴⁹⁶M. De Angeli, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, D. Ripamonti, L. Vignitchouk, F. Causa, G. Daminelli, B. Esposito, E. Fortuna-Zalesna, F. Ghezzi, L. Laguardia, G. Maddaluno, G. Riva, and W. Zielinski, "Evidence for highvelocity solid dust generation induced by runaway electron impact in FTU," Nucl. Fusion **63**, 014001 (2023).
- ⁴⁹⁷ V. P. Budaev, Y. V. Martynenko, S. A. Grashin, R. N. Giniyatulin, I. I. Arkhipov, A. V. Karpov, P. V. Savrukhin, E. A. Shestakov, R. Y. Solomatin, L. B. Begrambekov, N. E. Belova, S. D. Fedorovich, L. N. Khimchenko, and V. M. Safronov, "Tungsten melting and erosion under plasma heat load in tokamak discharges with disruptions," Nucl. Mater. Energy 12, 418 (2017).
- ⁴⁹⁸ J. Mlynar, O. Ficker, E. Macusova, T. Markovic, D. Naydenkova, G. Papp, J. Urban, M. Vlainic, P. Vondracek, V. Weinzettl, O. Bogar, D. Bren, D. Carnevale, A. Casolari, J. Cerovsky, M. Farnik, M. Gobbin, M. Gospodarczyk, M. Hron, P. Kulhanek, J. Havlicek, A. Havranek, M. Imrisek, M. Jakubowski, N. Lamas, V. Linhart, K. Malinowski, M. Marcisovsky, E. Matveeva, R. Panek, V. V. Plyusnin, M. Rabinski, V. Svoboda, P. Svihra, J. Varju, and J. a. Zebrowski, "Runaway electron experiments at COM-PASS in support of the EUROfusion ITER physics research," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **61**, 014010 (2019).
- ⁴⁹⁹S. M. Shawn M. Kathmann, G. K. Schenter, B. C. Garrett, B. Chen, , and J. I. Siepmann, "Thermodynamics and kinetics of nanoclusters controlling gas-to-particle nucleation," J. Phys. Chem. C 113, 10354 (2009).
- ⁵⁰⁰ A. Michau, G. Lombardi, C. Arnas, L. C. Delacqua, M. Redolfi, X. Bonnin, and K. Hassouni, "Modelling of dust grain formation in a lowtemperature plasma reactor used for simulating parasitic discharges expected under tokamak divertor domes," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 19, 034023 (2010).
- ⁵⁰¹ A. Michau, G. Lombardi, L. C. Delacqua, M. Redolfi, C. Arnas, X. Jestin, X. Bonnin, and K. Hassouni, "Field reversal and particle growth in a DC discharge," Plasma Chemistry and Plasma Processing **32**, 451 (2012).
- ⁵⁰² A. Michau, C. Arnas, and K. Hassouni, "Aerosol dyanmics in a DC sputtering discharge," J. Appl. Phys. **121**, 163301 (2019).
- ⁵⁰³I. Bykov, D. L. Rudakov, S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, H. E. M., A. G. McLean, C. J. Lasnier, and G. Riva, "Modification of adhered dust on plasma-facing surfaces due to exposure to ELMy H-mode plasma in DIII-D/," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 379 (2017).
- ⁵⁰⁴S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, I. Bykov, D. Rudakov, M. De Angeli, L. Vignitchouk, D. Ripamonti, G. Riva, S. Bardin, H. van der Meiden, J. Vernimmen, K. Bystrov, and G. De Temmerman, "Interaction of adhered metallic dust with transient plasma heat loads," Nucl. Fusion 56, 066010 (2016).
- ⁵⁰⁵ M. De Angeli, P. Tolias, S. Ratynskaia, D. Ripamonti, G. Riva, S. Bardin, T. Morgan, and G. De Temmerman, "Remobilization of tungsten dust from castellated plasma-facing components," Nucl. Mater. Energy **12**, 536 (2017).
- ⁵⁰⁶S. Ratynskaia, P. Tolias, M. De Angeli, D. Ripamonti, G. Riva, D. Aussems, and T. W. Morgan, "Interaction of adhered beryllium proxy dust with transient and stationary plasmas," Nucl. Mater. Energy **17**, 222 (2018).
- ⁵⁰⁷T. Ohkawa, "Dust particles as a possible source of impurities in tokamaks," Kakuyugo Kenkyu **37**, 1977 (1977).
- ⁵⁰⁸ D. L. Rudakov, A. Litnovsky, W. P. West, J. H. Yu, J. A. Boedo, B. D. Bray, S. Brezinsek, N. H. Brooks, M. E. Fenstermacher, M. Groth, E. M. Hollmann, A. Huber, A. W. Hyatt, S. I. Krasheninnikov, C. J. Lasnier, A. G. McLean, R. A. Moyer, A. Y. Pigarov, V. Philipps, A. Pospieszczyk, Proceeding and Complexity and Complexity of the complexity of

- R. D. Smirnov, J. P. Sharpe, W. M. Solomon, J. G. Watkins, and C. P. C. Wong, "Dust studies in DIII-D and TEXTOR," Nucl. Fusion 49, 085022 (2009).
- ⁵⁰⁹ M. De Angeli, D. Ripamonti, F. Ghezzi, P. Tolias, C. Conti, C. Arnas, M. Jerab, D. L. Rudakov, C. P. Chrobak, J. Irby, B. LaBombard, B. Lipschultz, and G. Maddaluno, "Cross machine investigation of magnetic tokamak dust: morphological and elemental analysis," Fus. Eng. Des. **166**, 112315 (2021).
- ⁵¹⁰M. De Angeli, P. Tolias, C. Conti, D. Ripamonti, F. Ghezzi, C. Arnas, J. Irby, M. Jerab, B. LaBombard, S. Lecci, and G. Maddaluno, "Cross machine investigation of magnetic tokamak dust; structural and magnetic analysis," Nucl. Mater. Energy 28, 101045 (2021).
- ⁵¹¹J. Roth, K. Sugiyama, V. Alimov, T. Höschen, M. Baldwin, and R. Doerner, "EUROFER as wall material: reduced sputtering yields due to W surface enrichment," J. Nucl. Mater. 454, 1 (2014).
- ⁵¹²G.-J. Niu, G. Kawamura, Q. Xu, T. He, F.-F. Nian, R. Wang, Z.-S. Yang, and G.-N. Luo, "A numerical study on the effect of dust particles on tritium deposition on plasma-facing materials," Nucl. Mater. Energy **31**, 101169 (2022).
- ⁵¹³S. Peillon, M. Sow, C. Grisolia, F. Miserque, and F. Gensdarmes, "Mobilization of tungsten dust by electric forces and its bearing on tritiated particles in the ITER tokamak," J. Electrostat. 88, 111 (2017).
- ⁵¹⁴ A. Grisolia, F. Gensdarmes, and S. Peillon, "Current investigations on tritiated dust and its impact on tokamak safety," Nucl. Fusion **59**, 086061 (2019).
- ⁵¹⁵G. Dougniaux, M. Sow, S. Peillon, C. Grisolia, and F. Gensdarmes, "Evolution of nitrogen concentration and ammonia production in N2-seeded Hmode discharges at ASDEX Upgrade," J. Phys.: Conf. Ser 1322, 012027 (2019).
- ⁵¹⁶E. A. Hodille, M. Payet, V. Marascu, S. Peillon, J. Mougenot, Y. Ferro, R. Delaporte-Mathurin, F. Leblond, B. E., and C. Grisolia, "Modelling tritium adsorption and desorption from tungsten dust particles with a surface kinetic model," Nucl. Fusion 61, 086030 (2021).
- ⁵¹⁷D. K. Mansfield, A. L. Roquemore, H. Schneider, J. Timberlake, H. Kugel, and M. G. Bell, "A simple apparatus for the injection of lithium aerosol into the scrape-off layer of fusion research devices," Fus. Eng. Des. 85, 890 (2010).
- ⁵¹⁸T. H. Osborne, G. L. Jackson, Z. Yan, R. Maingi, D. K. Mansfield, B. A. Grierson, C. P. Chrobak, A. G. McLean, S. L. Allen, D. J. Battaglia, A. R. Briesemeister, M. E. Fenstermacher, G. R. McKee, P. B. Snyder, and The DIII-D Team, "Enhanced H-mode pedestals with lithium injection in DIII-D," Nucl. Fusion 55, 063018 (2015).
- ⁵¹⁹R. Lunsford, V. Rohde, A. Bortolon, R. Dux, A. Herrmann, A. Kallenbach, R. McDermott, P. David, A. Drenik, F. Laggner, R. Maingi, D. K. Mansfield, A. Nagy, R. Neu, E. Wolfrum, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Active conditioning of ASDEX Upgrade tungsten plasma-facing components and discharge enhancement through boron and boron nitride particulate injection," Nucl. Fusion **59**, 126034 (2019).
- ¹²⁰Z. Sun, R. Maingi, J. S. Hu, W. Xu, G. Z. Zuo, Y. W. Yu, C. R. Wu, M. Huang, X. C. Meng, L. Zhang, L. Wang, S. T. Mao, F. Ding, D. K. Mansfield, J. Canik, R. Lunsford, A. Bortolon, X. Z. Gong, and The EAST Team, "Real time wall conditioning with lithium powder injection in long pulse H-mode plasmas in EAST with tungsten divertor," Nucl. Mater. Energy **19**, 124 (2019).
- ⁵²¹A. Bortolon, V. Rohde, R. Maingi, E. Wolfrum, R. Dux, A. Herrmann, R. Lunsford, R. McDermott, A. Nagy, A. Kallenbach, D. Mansfield, R. Nazikian, R. Neu, and The ASDEX Upgrade Team, "Real-time wall conditioning by controlled injection of boron and boron nitride powder in full tungsten wall ASDEX Upgrade," Nucl. Mater. Energy 19, 384 (2019).
- ⁵²²A. Bortolon, R. Maingi, A. Nagy, J. Ren, J. D. Duran, A. Maan, D. C. Donovan, J. A. Boedo, D. L. Rudakov, A. W. Hyatt, T. W. Wilks, M. W. Shafer, C. M. Samuell, M. E. Fenstermacher, E. P. Gilson, R. Lunsford, D. K. Mansfield, T. Abrams, and R. Nazikian, "Observations of wall conditioning by means of boron powder injection in DIII-D H-mode plasmas," Nucl. Fusion **60**, 126010 (2020).
- ⁵²³ R. Maingi, J. S. Hu, Z. Sun, A. Diallo, K. Tritz, Y. Z. Qian, W. Xu, G. Z. Zuo, C. L. Li, M. Huang, Y. Ye, A. Bortolon, E. P. Gilson, R. Lunsford, D. K. Mansfield, A. Nagy, J. P. Qian, X. Z. Gong, and T. E. Team, "Elm suppression by boron powder injection and comparison with lithium powder injection on east," J. Fusion Energy **39**, 429 (2020).

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIF Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- ⁵²⁴R. Lunsford, C. Killer, A. Nagy, D. A. Gates, T. Klinger, A. Dinklage, G. Satheeswaran, G. Kocsis, S. A. Lazerson, F. Nespoli, N. A. Pablant, A. von Stechow, A. Alonso, T. Andreeva, M. Beurskens, C. Biedermann, S. Brezinsek, K. J. Brunner, B. Buttenschön, D. Carralero, G. Cseh, P. Drewelow, F. Effenberg, T. Estrada, O. P. Ford, O. Grulke, U. Hergenhahn, U. Höfel, J. Knauer, M. Krause, M. Krychowiak, S. Kwak, A. Langenberg, U. Neuner, D. Nicolai, A. Pavone, A. Puig Sitjes, K. Rahbarnia, J. Schilling, J. Svensson, T. Szepesi, H. Thomsen, T. Wauters, T. Windisch, V. Winters, D. Zhang, L. Zsuga, and The W7-X Team, "Characterization of injection and confinement improvement through impurity induced profile modifications on the Wendelstein 7-X stellarator," Phys. Plasmas 28, 082506 (2021).
- ⁵²⁵E. P. Gilson, H. H. Lee, A. Bortolon, W. Choe, A. Diallo, S. H. Hong, H. M. Lee, J. Lee, R. Maingi, D. K. Mansfield, A. Nagy, S. H. Park, I. W. Song, J. I. Song, S. W. Yun, S. W. Yoon, and R. Nazikian, "Wall conditioning and ELM mitigation with boron nitride powder injection in KSTAR," Nucl. Mater. Energy 28, 101043 (2021).
- ⁵²⁶G. Bodner, A. Gallo, A. Diallo, R. Lunsford, P. Moreau, A. Nagy, F.-P. Pellissier, C. Guillemaut, J. P. Gunn, C. Bourdelle, C. Desgranges, P. Manas, A. Bortolon, C. C. Klepper, E. Tsitrone, E. A. Unterberg, L. Vermare, and The WEST Team, "Initial results from boron powder injection experiments in WEST lover single null L-mode plasmas," Nucl. Fusion **62**, 086020 (2022).
- ⁵²⁷S. I. Krasheninnikov and A. S. Kukushkin, "Physics of ultimate detachment of a tokamak divertor plasma," J. Plasma Phys. 83, 155830501 (2017).
- ⁵²⁸ H. Thomas, D. Goldbeck, T. Hagl, A. Ivlev, U. Konopka, G. Morfill, H. Rothermel, R. Sutterlin, and M. Zuzic, "Complex plasmas under microgravity conditions: Parabolic flights," PHYSICA SCRIPTA **T89**, 16–19 (2001), international Topical Conference on Plasma Physics, TRIESTE, ITALY, JUL 03-07, 2000.
- ⁵²⁹ M. H. Thoma, H. Hoefner, M. Kretschmer, S. Ratynskaia, G. E. Morfill, A. Usachev, A. Zobnin, O. Petrov, and V. Fortov, "Parabolic flight experiments with pk-4," MICROGRAVITY SCIENCE AND TECHNOL-OGY 18, 47–50 (2006), biannual Symposium and General Assembly of the European-Low-Gravity-Research-Association (ELGRA), Santorini Isl, GREECE, SEP 21-23, 2005.
- ⁵³⁰M. Klindworth, O. Arp, and A. Piel, "Langmuir probe system for dusty plasmas under microgravity," REVIEW OF SCIENTIFIC INSTRU-MENTS **78** (2007), 10.1063/1.2714036.
- ⁵³¹M. Wolter, A. Melzer, O. Arp, M. Klindworth, M. Kroll, and A. Piel, "Laser manipulation of the void edge in dusty plasmas under microgravity," IEEE TRANSACTIONS ON PLASMA SCIENCE **35**, 266–270 (2007), 11th Workshop on Physics of Dusty Plasmas, Naval Res Lab, Williamsburg, VA, JUN, 2006.
- ⁵³² M. Wolter, A. Melzer, O. Arp, M. Klindworth, and A. Piel, "Force measurements in dusty plasmas under microgravity by means of laser manipulation," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 14 (2007), 10.1063/1.2825007.
- ⁵³³ A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, B. M. Annaratone, M. H. Thoma, H. Hoefner, M. Kretschmer, M. Fink, and G. E. Morfill, "Formation of a boundary-free dust cluster in a low-pressure gas-discharge plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS **102** (2009), 10.1103/Phys-RevLett.102.045001.
- ⁵³⁴M. H. Thoma, S. Mitic, A. Usachev, B. M. Annaratone, M. A. Fink, V. E. Fortov, H. Hoefner, A. V. Ivlev, B. A. Klumov, U. Konopka, M. Kretschmer, G. E. Morfill, O. F. Petrov, R. Suetterlin, S. Zhdanov, and A. V. Zobnin, "Recent complex plasma experiments in a dc discharge," IEEE TRANSACTIONS ON PLASMA SCIENCE 38, 857–860 (2010), 12th Workshop on Physics of Dusty Plasma, Boulder, CO, MAY 17-20, 2009.
- ⁵³⁵S. Zhdanov, R. Heidemann, M. H. Thoma, R. Suetterlin, H. M. Thomas, H. Hoefner, K. Tarantik, G. E. Morfill, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Dissipative dark solitons in a dc complex plasma," EPL 89 (2010), 10.1209/0295-5075/89/22001.
- ⁵³⁶M. A. Fink, M. H. Thoma, and G. E. Morfill, "Pk-4 science activities in micro-gravity," MICROGRAVITY SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY 23, 169–171 (2011), biennial Symposium of the European-Low-Gravity Research-Association (ELGRA), Bonn, GERMANY, SEP 01-04, 2009.
- ⁵³⁷S. A. Khrapak, M. H. Thoma, M. Chaudhuri, G. E. Morfill, A. V. Zobnin, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Particle flows in a dc dis-

charge in laboratory and microgravity conditions," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 87 (2013), 10.1103/PhysRevE.87.063109.

- ⁵³⁸M. Himpel, S. Schuett, W. J. Miloch, and A. E. Melzer, "Layered structures in extended dust clouds under microgravity," PHYSICS OF PLAS-MAS 25 (2018), 10.1063/1.5046049.
- ⁵³⁹C. Dietz, M. Kretschmer, B. Steinmueller, and M. H. Thoma, "Recent microgravity experiments with complex direct current plasmas," CONTRI-BUTIONS TO PLASMA PHYSICS 58, 21–29 (2018).
- ⁵⁴⁰H. M. Thomas, G. E. Morfill, A. V. Ivlev, A. P. Nefedov, V. E. Fortov, H. Rothermel, M. Rubin-Zuzic, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, and O. F. Petrov, "Pke-nefedov - complex plasma research on the international space station," MICROGRAVITY SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY 16, 317– 321 (2005).
- ⁵⁴¹ H. M. Thomas, G. E. Morfill, V. E. Fortov, A. V. Ivlev, V. I. Molotkov, A. M. Lipaev, T. Hagl, H. Rothermel, S. A. Khrapak, R. K. Suetterlin, M. Rubin-Zuzic, O. F. Petrov, V. I. Tokarev, and S. K. Krikalev, "Complex plasma laboratory pk-3 plus on the international space station," NEW JOURNAL OF PHYSICS 10 (2008), 10.1088/1367-2630/10/3/033036.
- ⁵⁴²S. A. Khrapak, B. A. Klumov, P. Huber, V. I. Molotkov, A. M. Lipaev, V. N. Naumkin, A. V. Ivlev, H. M. Thomas, M. Schwabe, G. E. Morfill, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, Y. Malentschenko, and S. Volkov, "Fluid-solid phase transitions in three-dimensional complex plasmas under microgravity conditions," Phys. Rev. E 85, 066407 (2012).
 ⁵⁴³A. Nefedov, G. Morfill, V. Fortov, H. Thomas, H. Rothermel, T. Hagl,
- ⁵⁴³ A. Nefedov, G. Morfill, V. Fortov, H. Thomas, H. Rothermel, T. Hagl, A. Ivlev, M. Zuzic, B. Klumov, A. Lipaev, V. Molotkov, O. Petrov, Y. Gidzenko, S. Krikalev, W. Shepherd, A. Ivanov, M. Roth, H. Binnenbruck, J. Goree, and Y. Semenov, "Pke-nefedov: plasma crystal experiments on the international space station," NEW JOURNAL OF PHYSICS 5 (2003), 10.1088/1367-2630/5/1/333.
- ⁵⁴⁴D. Samsonov, G. Morfill, H. Thomas, T. Hagl, H. Rothermel, V. Fortov, A. Lipaev, V. Molotkov, A. Nefedov, O. Petrov, A. Ivanov, and S. Krikalev, "Kinetic measurements of shock wave propagation in a threedimensional complex (dusty) plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 67 (2003), 10.1103/PhysRevE.67.036404.
- ⁵⁴⁵W. Sun, M. Schwabe, H. M. Thomas, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, V. E. Fortov, Y. Feng, Y.-F. Lin, J. Zhang, Y. Guo, and C.-R. Du, "Dissipative solitary wave at the interface of a binary complex plasma," EPL (Europhysics Letters) **122**, 55001 (2018).
- ⁴⁹M. Schwabe, K. Jiang, S. Zhdanov, T. Hagl, P. Huber, A. V. Ivlev, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, V. N. Naumkin, K. R. Sütterlin, H. M. Thomas, V. E. Fortov, G. E. Morfill, A. Skvortsov, and S. Volkov, "Direct measurement of the speed of sound in a complex plasma under microgravity conditions," Europhysics Letters 96, 55001 (2011).
- ⁵⁴⁷M. Schwabe, S. Zhdanov, C. Raeth, D. B. Graves, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Collective effects in vortex movements in complex plasmas," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS **112** (2014), 10.1103/Phys-RevLett.112.115002.
- ⁵⁴⁸ M. Schwabe, C. R. Du, P. Huber, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, V. N. Naumkin, S. K. Zhdanov, D. I. Zhukhovitskii, V. E. Fortov, and H. M. Thomas, "Latest results on complex plasmas with the pk-3 plus laboratory on board the international space station," MICROGRAVITY SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY **30**, 581–589 (2018).
- ⁵⁴⁹K. R. Sütterlin, A. Wysocki, A. V. Ivlev, C. Räth, H. M. Thomas, M. Rubin-Zuzie, W. J. Goedheer, V. E. Fortov, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, O. F. Petrov, G. E. Morfill, and H. Löwen, "Dynamics of lane formation in driven binary complex plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. **102**, 085003 (2009).
- ⁵⁵⁰S. Zhdanov, M. Schwabe, C. Raeth, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Wave turbulence observed in an auto-oscillating complex (dusty) plasma," EPL **110** (2015), 10.1209/0295-5075/110/35001.⁵⁵¹V. Nosenko, S. Zhdanov, M. Pustylnik, H. M. Thomas, A. M. Lipaev, and
- ²⁵¹V. Nosenko, S. Zhdanov, M. Pustylnik, H. M. Thomas, A. M. Lipaev, and O. V. Novitskii, "Heat transport in a flowing complex plasma in microgravity conditions," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 28 (2021), 10.1063/5.0069672.
- ⁵⁵² A. Ivlev, M. Kretschmer, M. Zuzic, G. Morfill, H. Rothermel, H. Thomas, V. Fortov, V. Molotkov, A. Nefedov, A. Lipaev, O. Petrov, Y. Baturin, A. Ivanov, and J. Goree, "Decharging of complex plasmas: First kinetic observations," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS **90** (2003), 10.1103/PhysRevLett.90.055003.
- ⁵⁵³ M. Mikikian, L. Boufendi, A. Bouchoule, H. Thomas, G. Morfill, A. Nefedov, V. Fortov, and P.-N. Team, "Formation and behaviour of dust parti-

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIL Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- cle clouds in a radio-frequency discharge: results in the laboratory and under microgravity conditions," New J. Phys. 5 (2003), 10.1088/1367-2630/5/1/319
- 554 U. Konopka, F. Mokler, A. Ivlev, M. Kretschmer, G. Morfill, H. Thomas, H. Rothermel, V. Fortov, A. Lipaev, V. Molotkov, A. Nefedov, Y. Baturin, Y. Budarin, A. Ivanov, and M. Roth, "Charge-induced gelation of microparticles," NEW JOURNAL OF PHYSICS 7 (2005), 10,1088/1367-2630/7/1/227.
- 555 C. Killer, T. Bockwoldt, S. Schuett, M. Himpel, A. Melzer, and A. Piel, "Phase separation of binary charged particle systems with small size dis-parities using a dusty plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS 116 (2016), 10.1103/PhysRevLett.116.115002.
- 556S. Schuett and A. Melzer, "Simulations and experiments of phase sep aration in binary dusty plasmas," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 103 (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.103.053203.
- 557 A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Fluid phase separation in binary complex plasmas," EPL 85 (2009), 10.1209/0295-5075/85/45001.
- 558 M. Y. Pustylnik, B. Klumov, M. Rubin-Zuzic, A. M. Lipaev, V. Nosenko D. Erdle, A. D. Usachev, A. V. Zobnin, V. I. Molotkov, G. Jovce, H. M. Thomas, M. H. Thoma, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and O. Kononenko, "Three-dimensional structure of a string-fluid complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Res. 2, 033314 (2020).
- 559M. Schwabe, S. A. Khrapak, S. K. Zhdanov, M. Y. Pustylnik, C. Raeth, M. Fink, M. Kretschmer, A. M. Lipaev, V. Molotkov, I, A. S. Schmitz, M. H. Thoma, A. D. Usachev, A. Zobnin, V, G. Padalka, I, V. E. Fortov, O. F. Petrov, and H. M. Thomas, "Slowing of acoustic waves in electrorheological and string-fluid complex plasmas," NEW JOURNAL OF PHYSICS 22 (2020), 10.1088/1367-2630/aba91b.
- 560S. Mitic, M. Y. Pustylnik, D. Erdle, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, A. Zobnin, V, M. H. Thoma, H. M. Thomas, O. F. Petrov, V. E. Fortov, and O. Kononenko, "Long-term evolution of the three-dimensional structure of string-fluid complex plasmas in the pk-4 experiment," PHYSICAL RE-VIEW E **103** (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.103.063212.
- ⁵⁶¹E. Joshi, M. Y. Pustylnik, M. H. Thoma, H. M. Thomas, and M. Schwabe, 'Recrystallization in string-fluid complex plasmas," Phys. Rev. Res. 5, L012030 (2023).
- 562 T. Antonova, S. A. Khrapak, M. Y. Pustylnik, M. Rubin-Zuzic, H. M. Thomas, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, V. I. Molotkov, and M. H. Thoma, "Particle charge in pk-4 dc discharge from ground-based and microgravity experiments," Physics of Plasmas 26, 113703 (2019)
- ⁵⁶³M. Himpel, T. Bockwoldt, C. Killer, K. O. Menzel, A. Piel, and A. Melzer, "Stereoscopy of dust density waves under microgravity: Velocity distributions and phase-resolved single-particle analysis," PHYSICS OF PLAS-MAS 21 (2014), 10.1063/1.4868859.
- 564 V. V. Yaroshenko, S. A. Khrapak, M. Y. Pustylnik, H. M. Thomas, S. Jaiswal, A. M. Lipaev, A. D. Usachev, O. F. Petrov, and V. E. Fortov, "Excitation of low-frequency dust density waves in flowing complex plasmas," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 26 (2019), 10.1063/1.5097128.
- 565 M. H. Thoma, H. M. M. Thomas, C. A. A. Knapek, A. Melzer, and U. Konopka, "Complex plasma research under microgravity conditions," NPJ MICROGRAVITY 9 (2023), 10.1038/s41526-023-00261-8.
- 566 N. P. Oxtoby, E. J. Griffith, C. Durniak, J. F. Ralph, and D. Samsonov, 'Ideal gas behavior of a strongly coupled complex (dusty) plasma," Phys. Rev Lett 111 015002 (2013)
- 567 F. Wieben and D. Block, "Entropy measurement in strongly coupled com-Pitevin and Pitevin and Pitev
- A. D. Usachev, H. M. Thomas, M. H. Thoma, V. E. Fortov, O. Kononenko, and A. Ovchinin, "Shear flow in a three-dimensional complex plasma in microgravity conditions," Phys. Rev. Research 2, 033404 (2020)
- ⁵⁶⁹S. Nunomura, D. Samsonov, S. Zhdanov, and G. Morfill, "Self-diffusion in a liquid complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. **96**, 015003 (2006). ⁵⁷⁰A. V. Ivlev, G. E. Morfill, H. M. Thomas, C. Räth, G. Joyce, P. Huber,
- R. Kompaneets, V. E. Fortov, A. M. Lipaev, V. I. Molotkov, T. Reiter, M. Turin, and P. Vinogradov, "First observation of electrorheological plasmas," Phys. Rev. Lett. 100, 095003 (2008).
- 571 A. C. Levi and M. Kotrla, "Theory and simulation of crystal growth," Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter 9, 299 (1997).
- ⁵⁷²A. Cavagna, "Supercooled liquids for pedestrians," Physics Reports **476**,

- 51-124 (2009).
- ⁵⁷³L. Berthier and G. Biroli, "Theoretical perspective on the glass transition and amorphous materials," Rev. Mod. Phys. 83, 587-645 (2011).
- and amorphous matches, text may be relating transition to acoustic wave turbulence in dusty plasmas," Physics of Plasmas **27**, 010703 (2020).
- 575 Y.-Y. Tsai, J.-Y. Tsai, and L. I, "Generation of acoustic rogue waves in dusty plasmas through three-dimensional particle focusing by distorted waveforms," Nature Physics **12**, 573–577 (2016).
- 576 A. Kananovich and J. Goree, "Shocks propagate in a 2d dusty plasma with less attenuation than due to gas friction alone," Physics of Plasmas 27, 113704 (2020).
- 577 M. Schwabe, S. Zhdanov, and C. Räth, "Instability onset and scaling laws of an auto-oscillating turbulent flow in a complex plasma," Phys. Rev. E 95, 041201 (2017).
- 578 V. Nosenko, F. Luoni, A. Kaouk, M. Rubin-Zuzic, and H. Thomas, "Active janus particles in a complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Research 2, 033226 (2020).
- 579 B. M. Annaratone, A. G. Khrapak, A. V. Ivlev, G. Söllner, P. Bryant, R. Sütterlin, U. Konopka, K. Yoshino, M. Zuzic, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Levitation of cylindrical particles in the sheath of an rf plasma," Phys. Rev. E 63, 036406 (2001).
- 580C. K. Goertz and G. Morfill, "A model for the formation of spokes in Saturn's ring," Icarus 53, 219–229 (1983). ⁵⁸¹C. K. Goertz, "Dusty plasmas in the solar system," Rev. Geophys. 27 (2),
- 271-292 (1989).
- 582 A. V. Ivlev, A. Burkert, A. Vasyunin, and P. Caselli, "Compact dusty clouds and efficient h₂ formation in diffuse interstellar medium," The Astrophysical Journal 861, 30 (2018).
- 583 Z. Wu, A. Wang, W. M. Farrell, Y. Yan, K. Wang, J. Houghton, and A. W. Jackson, "Forming perchlorates on mars through plasma chemistry during dust events," Earth and Planetary Science Letters 504, 94–105 (2018).
- 584 NASA, "Artemis plan nasa's lunar exploration program overview september 2020," NASA (2020).
- 585 M. Henault, G. Wattieaux, T. Lecas, J. P. Renouard, and L. Boufendi, "Electrical method for the measurements of volume averaged electron den sity and effective coupled power to the plasma bulk," Physics of Plasmas 23, 023504 (2016).
- 586G. Wattieaux and L. Boufendi, "Discharge impedance evolution, stray capacitance effect, and correlation with the particles size in a dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas **19**, 033701 (2012).
- ⁵⁸⁷C. A. Knapek, L. Couedel, A. Dove, J. Goree, U. Konopka, A. Melzer, S. Ratynskaia, M. H. Thoma, and H. M. Thomas, "Compact-a new complex plasma facility for the iss," PLASMA PHYSICS AND CON-TROLLED FUSION 64 (2022), 10.1088/1361-6587/ac9ff0.
- ⁵⁸⁸C. E. Carr, N. C. Bryan, K. N. Saboda, S. A. Bhattaru, G. Ruvkun, and M. T. Zuber, "Acceleration profiles and processing methods for parabolic flight," NPJ MICROGRAVITY 4 (2018), 10.1038/s41526-018-0050-3.
- 589 J. CHU and L. I, "Direct observation of coulomb crystals and liquids in strongly coupled rf dusty plasmas," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS 72, 4009-4012 (1994).
- 590 H. THOMAS, G. MORFILL, V. DEMMEL, J. GOREE, B. FEUER-BACHER, and D. MOHLMANN, "Plasma crystal - coulomb crystallization in a dusty plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS 73, 652-655 (1994)
- ⁵⁹¹Y. HAYASHI and K. TACHIBANA, "Observation of coulomb-crystal formation from carbon particles grown in a methane plasma," JAPANESE JOURNAL OF APPLIED PHYSICS PART 2-LETTERS 33, L804-L806 (1994)
- 592A. MELZER, T. TROTTENBERG, and A. PIEL, "Experimentaldetermination of the charge on dust particles forming coulomb lattices,' PHYSICS LETTERS A 191, 301-308 (1994).
- 593 C.-S. Wong, J. Goree, Z. Haralson, and B. Liu, "Strongly coupled plasmas obey the fluctuation theorem for entropy production," NATURE PHYSICS 14, 21-24 (2018).
- 594 D. Huang, S. Lu, X.-q. Shi, J. Goree, and Y. Feng, "Fluctuation theorem convergence in a viscoelastic medium demonstrated experimentally using a dusty plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 104 (2021), 10.1103/Phys RevE.104.035207.
- 595 Y. Feng, J. Goree, B. Liu, L. Wang, and W.-d. Tian, "Pressure of two-dimensional yukawa liquids," JOURNAL OF PHYSICS D-APPLIED

Aur Publishing

S

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset is the author's peer reviewed, This i

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- PHYSICS 49 (2016), 10.1088/0022-3727/49/23/235203.
- ⁵⁹⁶Y. Feng, W. Lin, W. Li, and Q. Wang, "Equations of state and diagrams of two-dimensional liquid dusty plasmas," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 23 (2016), 10.1063/1.4962685.
- 597 Y. Feng, W. Li, Q. Wang, and W. Lin, "Strong coupling effects on the relationship between internal energy and pressure for two-dimensional liquid dusty plasmas," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 23 (2016), 10.1063/1.4967272.
- ⁵⁰⁹F. L. Castello and P. Tolias, "Structure and thermodynamics of two-dimensional yukawa liquids," PHYSICAL REVIEW E **103** (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.103.063205. 599W. Li, W. Lin, and Y. Feng, "Bulk modulus of two-dimensional liquid
- dusty plasmas and its application," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 24 (2017), 10.1063/1.4979292
- 600D. Huang, W. Li, W. Lin, and Y. Feng, "Specific heat and gruneisen parameter for 2d liquid dusty plasmas," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 24 (2017), 10.1063/1.4994644.
- ¹⁰ Y. Feng, D. Huang, and W. Li, "Adiabatic bulk modulus of elastic-ity for 2d liquid dusty plasmas," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 25 (2018), 10.1063/1.5009539.
- ¹⁰. Hour Local and Streng, "Shear modulus of two-dimensional yukawa or dusty-plasma solids obtained from the viscoelasticity in the liquid state," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 99 (2019), 10.1103/Phys-RevE.99.063206.
- 603D. Huang, S. Lu, and Y. Feng, "Reply to "comment on 'shear modulus of two-dimensional yukawa or dusty-plasma solids obtained from the viscoelasticity in the liquid state"," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 101 (2020), 10.1103/PhysRevE.101.057202.
- 604S. Lu, D. Huang, A. Shahzad, and Y. Feng, "Bulk moduli of two-dimensional yukawa solids and liquids obtained from periodic compressions," PLASMA SCIENCE & TECHNOLOGY 25 (2023), 10.1088/2058-6272/ac94ba.
- 605 D. Huang, M. Baggioli, S. Lu, Z. Ma, and Y. Feng, "Revealing the supercritical dynamics of dusty plasmas and their liquidlike to gaslike dynamical crossover," Physical Review Research 5, 013149 (2023).
- 606C.-R. Du, V. Nosenko, H. M. Thomas, Y.-F. Lin, G. E. Morfill, and A. V. Ivlev, "Slow dynamics in a quasi-two-dimensional binary complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. 123, 185002 (2019).⁶⁰⁷ Y.-F. Lin, A. Ivlev, H. Löwen, L. Hong, and C.-R. Du, "Structure and
- dynamics of a glass-forming binary complex plasma with non-reciprocal interaction," Europhysics Letters **123**, 35001 (2018).
- 608 Y.-f. He, B.-q. Ai, C.-x. Dai, C. Song, R.-q. Wang, W.-t. Sun, F.-c. Liu, and Y. Feng, "Experimental demonstration of a dusty plasma ratchet recti-fication and its reversal," Physical Review Letters **124**, 075001 (2020).
- 609D. Huang, S. Lu, and Y. Feng, "Determination of viscosity in shearinduced melting two-dimensional dusty plasmas using green-kubo relation," Physical Review E 103, 013211 (2021).
- ⁶¹⁰J. Berumen and J. Goree, "Experiment and model for a stokes layer in a strongly coupled dusty plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 104 (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.104.035208.
- ⁶¹¹J. Berumen and J. Goree, "Frequency-dependent complex viscosity obtained for a liquid two-dimensional dusty plasma experiment," PHYSI-CAL REVIEW E 105 (2022), 10.1103/PhysRevE.105.015209.
- 612D. Huang, S. Lu, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Origin of viscosity at individual particle level in yukawa liquids," Physical Review Research 4, 033064 (2022)
- 613S. Lu, D. Huang, and Y. Feng, "Plastic strain rate quantified from dislocation dynamics in dusty plasma shear flows," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 103 (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.103.063214.
- (221) 10 Hosti and Y. Feng, "Shear softening and hardening of a two-dimensional yukawa solid," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 105 (2022), 10.1103/PhysRevE.105.035203.
- ⁶¹⁵M. Marciante and M. S. Murillo, "Thermodynamic and kinetic properties of shocks in two-dimensional yukawa systems," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS 118 (2017), 10.1103/PhysRevLett.118.025001.
- 616W. Lin, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Pressure and energy of compressional shocks in two-dimensional yukawa systems," PHYSICAL RE-VIEW E 100 (2019), 10.1103/PhysRevE.100.043203.
- ⁶¹⁷W. Lin, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Universal relationship of compres-sion shocks in two-dimensional yukawa systems," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 101 (2020), 10.1103/PhysRevE.101.013203.

- 618 T. Sun and Y. Feng, "Shock-induced melting of two-dimensional vukawa systems from t-h - p-h hugoniot curves," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 28 (2021), 10.1063/5.0054567
- ⁶¹⁹P. Qiu, T. Sun, and Y. Feng, "Observation of the solid and liquid separation after the shock propagation in a two-dimensional yukawa solid," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 28 (2021), 10.1063/5.0067155.
- 620 J. Shen, S. Lu, T. Sun, and Y. Feng, "Elastic-plastic transition of compressional shocks in a perfect 2d yukawa crystal," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 29 (2022), 10.1063/5.0088820.
- [2] P. Qiu and Y. Feng, "Fast particles overtaking shock front in two-dimensional yukawa solids," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 106 (2022), 10.1103/PhysRevE:106.015203.
- 622 X. Ding, S. Lu, T. Sung, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Head-on collision of compressional shocks in two-dimensional vukawa systems," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 103 (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.103.013202.
- ⁶²³ T. Sun, N. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Evolution of unsupported shocks in a two-dimensional yukawa solid," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 28 (2021), 10.1063/5.0064914
- 624 A. Kananovich and J. Goree, "Experimental determination of shock speed versus exciter speed in a two-dimensional dusty plasma," PHYSICAL RE-VIEW E 101 (2020), 10.1103/PhysRevE.101.043211.
- 625 A. Kananovich and J. Goree, "Shock width measured under liquid and solid conditions in a two-dimensional dusty plasma," PHYSICAL RE-VIEW E 104 (2021), 10.1103/PhysRevE.104.055201.
- 626 H. Huang, A. Ivlev, V. Nosenko, W. Yang, and C.-R. Du, "Dissipative solitary waves in a two-dimensional complex plasma: Amorphous versus crystalline." Physical Review E, Physical review. E 107 4-2, 045205
- ⁶²⁷W. Li, D. Huang, K. Wang, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Phonon spectra of two-dimensional liquid dusty plasmas on a one-dimensional periodic substrate," PHYSICAL REVIEW Ê 98 (2018), 10.1103/PhysRevÊ.98.063203.
- 628K. Wang, W. Li, D. Huang, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Structures and diffusion of two-dimensional dusty plasmas on one-dimensional periodic substrates," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 98 (2018), 10.1103/PhysRevE.98.063204.
- 629 W. Li, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Oscillation-like diffusion of two-dimensional liquid dusty plasmas one-dimensional periodic substrates with varied widths," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 27 (2020), 10.1063/1.5144658.
- 630W. Li, K. Wang, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Depinning dynamics of two-dimensional dusty plasmas on a one-dimensional periodic substrate," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 100 (2019), 10.1103/PhysRevE.100.033207
- 631L. Gu, W. Li, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, M. S. Murillo, and Y. Feng, "Continuous and discontinuous transitions in the depinning of two-dimensional dusty plasmas on a one-dimensional periodic substrate,' PHYSICAL REVIEW E 102 (2020), 10.1103/PhysRevE.102.063203.
- 632W. Li, D. Huang, C. Reichhardt, C. Reichhardt, and Y. Feng, "Bidirec tional flow of two-dimensional dusty plasma under asymmetric periodic substrates driven by unbiased external excitations," Physical Review Research 5, 023008 (2023).
- 633 Y. Huang, W. Li, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, and Y. Feng, "Phonon spectra of a two-dimensional solid dusty plasma modified by two dimensional periodic substrates," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 105 (2022). 10.1103/PhysRevE.105.015202.
- 634W. Zhu, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, and Y. Feng, "Directional locking in a two-dimensional yukawa solid modulated by a two-dimensional periodic substrate," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 106 (2022), 10.1103/PhysRevE.106.015202.
- 635 W. Zhu, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, and Y. Feng, "Dynamical commensuration effect in a two-dimensional yukawa solid mod-ulated by periodic substrates," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 30 (2023), 10.1063/5.0143008
- 636 Y. Huang, C. Reichhardt, C. J. O. Reichhardt, and Y. Feng, "Superlubricpinned transition of a two-dimensional solid dusty plasma under a periodic triangular substrate," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 106 (2022), 10.1103/Phys RevE.106.035204.
- 637 V. Nosenko, S. K. Zhdanov, J. Carmona-Reyes, and T. W. Hyde, "Mode-coupling instability in a single-layer complex plasma crys-

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Physics of Plasmas

Aur Publishing

Phy: tal 100 638₁, "C cr: R c 639_N, L din 122 640_H tra

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

tal: Strong damping regime," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 25 (2018), 10.1063/1.5047667.

- ⁶³⁸J. K. Meyer, I. Laut, S. K. Zhdanov, V. Nosenko, and H. M. Thomas, "Coupling of noncrossing wave modes in a two-dimensional plasma crystal," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS **119** (2017), 10.1103/Phys-RevLett.119.255001.
- ⁶⁴⁹N. P. Kryuchkov, E. V. Yakovlev, E. A. Gorbunov, L. Couedel, A. M. Lipaev, and S. O. Yurchenko, "Thermoacoustic instability in two-dimensional fluid complex plasmas," PHYSICAL REVIEW LETTERS **121** (2018), 10.1103/PhysRevLett.121.075003.
 ⁶⁴⁰H. Huang, A. V. Ivlev, V. Nosenko, Y. F. Lin, and C. R. Du, "Wave spec-
- ⁶⁴⁰H. Huang, A. V. Ivlev, V. Nosenko, Y. F. Lin, and C. R. Du, "Wave spectra of square-lattice domains in a quasi-two-dimensional binary complex plasma," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 26 (2019), 10.1063/1.5079289.
- ²¹ Januari, I. Bandyopadhyay, K. Kumar, and A. Sen, "Square lattice formation in a monodisperse complex plasma," PHYSICAL REVIEW LET-TERS 129 (2022), 10.1103/PhysRevLett.129.115003.
- ⁶⁴²K. Arkar, M. M. Vasiliev, O. F. Petrov, E. A. Kononov, and F. M. Trukhachev, "Dynamics of active brownian particles in plasma," MOLECULES 26 (2021), 10.3390/molecules26030561.
- ⁶⁴³ V. Nosenko, "Two-dimensional complex (dusty) plasma with active janus particles," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 29 (2022), 10.1063/5.0121734.
 ⁶⁴⁴ C. A. Knapek, U. Konopka, D. P. Mohr, P. Huber, A. M. Lipaev, and
- ⁶⁴⁴C. A. Knapek, U. Konopka, D. P. Mohr, P. Huber, A. M. Lipaev, and H. M. Thomas, ""zyflex": Next generation plasma chamber for complex plasma research in space," REVIEW OF SCIENTIFIC INSTRUMENTS 92 (2021), 10.1063/5.0062165.
- ⁶⁴⁵ J. Bartnick, A. Kaiser, H. Loewen, and A. V. Ivlev, "Emerging activity in bilayered dispersions with wake-mediated interactions," JOURNAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS **144** (2016), 10.1063/1.4953225.
- ⁶⁴⁶Z. Donko, J. Goree, P. Hartmann, and B. Liu, "Time-correlation functions and transport coefficients of two-dimensional yukawa liquids," PHYSI-CAL REVIEW E **79** (2009), 10.1103/PhysRevE.79.026401.
- CA. R. KLYLEW D. (2007), 10:11071 and 10:
- ⁶⁴⁸ H. Gao, G. Wang, B. Chen, Y. Zhang, D. Liu, X. Lu, G. He, and K. K. Ostrikov, "Atmospheric-pressure non-equilibrium plasmas for effective abatement of pathogenic biological aerosols," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30**, 053001 (2021).
- ⁶⁴⁹W.-H. Chiang, D. Mariotti, R. M. Sankaran, J. G. Eden, and K. K. Ostrikov, "Microplasmas for advanced materials and devices," Advanced Materials **32**, 1905508 (2020).
- ⁶⁵⁰F. Fanelli and F. Fracassi, "Aerosol-assisted atmospheric pressure cold plasma deposition of organic–inorganic nanocomposite coatings," Plasma Chemistry and Plasma Processing 34, 473–487 (2014).
- ⁶⁵¹Y. Sui, C. A. Zorman, and R. M. Sankaran, "Plasmas for additive manufacturing," Plasma Processes and Polymers **17**, 2000009 (2020).
- ⁶⁵² A. Stancampiano, T. Gallingani, M. Gherardi, Z. Machala, P. Maguire, V. Colombo, J.-M. Pouvesle, and E. Robert, "Plasma and Aerosols: Challenges, Opportunities and Perspectives," Applied Sciences 9, 3861 (2019).
- lenges, Opportunities and Perspectives," Applied Sciences 9, 3861 (2019).
 653H. J. Jang, E. Y. Jung, T. Parsons, H.-S. Tae, and C.-S. Park, "A review of plasma synthesis methods for polymer films and nanoparticles under atmospheric pressure conditions," Polymers 13, 2267 (2021).
- ⁶⁵⁴ F. Palumbo, C. Lo Porto, F. Fracassi, and P. Favia, "Recent advancements in the use of aerosol-assisted atmospheric pressure plasma deposition," Coatings **10**, 440 (2020).
- ⁶⁵⁵ M. Domonkos, P. Tichá, J. Trejbal, and P. Demo, "Applications of cold atmospheric pressure plasma technology in medicine, agriculture and food industry," Applied Sciences 11, 4809 (2021).
- ⁶⁵⁶D. Mariotti, T. Belmonte, J. Benedikt, T. Velusamy, G. Jain, and V. Švrček, "Low-temperature atmospheric pressure plasma processes for "green" third generation photovoltaics," Plasma Processes and Polymers 13, 70– 90 (2016).
- ⁶⁵⁷P. D. Maguire, C. M. O. Mahony, C. P. Kelsey, A. J. Bingham, E. P. Montgomery, E. D. Bennet, H. E. Potts, D. C. E. Rutherford, D. A. McDowell, D. A. Diver, and D. Mariotti, "Controlled microdroplet transport in an atmospheric pressure microplasma," Applied Physics Letters **106**, 224101 (2015).
- ⁶⁵⁸E. Bennet, C. Mahony, H. Potts, P. Everest, D. Rutherford, S. Askari, D. McDowell, D. Mariotti, C. Kelsey, F. Perez-Martin, N. Hamilton, P. Maguire, and D. Diver, "Precision charging of microparticles in plasma

via the rayleigh instability for evaporating charged liquid droplets," Journal of Aerosol Science 100, 53-60 (2016).

- ⁶⁵⁹N. J. Kramer, E. S. Aydil, and U. R. Kortshagen, "Requirements for plasma synthesis of nanocrystals at atmospheric pressures," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 48, 035205 (2015).
- ⁶⁶⁰ S. Askari, I. Levchenko, K. Ostrikov, P. Maguire, and D. Mariotti, "Crystalline Si nanoparticles below crystallization threshold: Effects of collisional heating in non-thermal atmospheric-pressure microplasmas," Applied Physics Letters 104, 163103 (2014).
- [61] M. Meyer, G. Nayak, P. J. Bruggeman, and M. J. Kushner, "Sheath formation around a dielectric droplet in a He atmospheric pressure plasma," Journal of Applied Physics 132, 083303 (2022).
- ⁶⁶²G. Nayak, M. Meyer, G. Oinuma, M. J. Kushner, and P. J. Bruggeman, "The transport dynamics of tens of micrometer-sized water droplets in rf atmospheric pressure glow discharges," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **32**, 045005 (2023).
- ⁶⁶³A. J. Wagner, D. Mariotti, K. J. Yurchenko, and T. K. Das, "Experimental study of a planar atmospheric-pressure plasma operating in the microplasma regime," Phys. Rev. E 80, 065401 (2009).
- ⁶⁶⁴ P. J. Bruggeman, F. Iza, and R. Brandenburg, "Foundations of atmospheric pressure non-equilibrium plasmas," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 26, 123002 (2017).
- 665 J. Winter, R. Brandenburg, and K.-D. Weltmann, "Atmospheric pressure plasma jets: an overview of devices and new directions," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 24, 064001 (2015).
- ⁶⁶⁶S. Askari, M. Macias-Montero, T. Velusamy, P. Maguire, V. Svrcek, and D. Mariotti, "Silicon-based quantum dots: synthesis, surface and composition tuning with atmospheric pressure plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 48, 314002 (2015).
- ⁶⁶⁷G. Sharma, N. Abuyazid, S. Dhawan, S. Kshirsagar, R. M. Sankaran, and P. Biswas, "Characterization of particle charging in low-temperature, atmospheric-pressure, flow-through plasmas," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 53 (2020), 10.1088/1361-6463/ab7c97.
- ⁶⁶⁸V. Suresh, Z. Liu, Z. Perry, and R. Gopalakrishnan, "Modeling particleparticle binary coagulation rate constants for spherical aerosol particles at high volume fractions using langevin dynamics simulations," Journal of Aerosol Science 164, 106001 (2022).
- ⁶⁶⁹T. J. A. Staps, "A review of nanoparticle decharging in atmospheric pressure plasma afterglows," Frontiers in Physics **10**, 1–8 (2022).
- ⁶⁷⁰S. Dhawan, A. Vidwans, G. Sharma, N. H. Abuyazid, R. Mohan Sankaran, and P. Biswas, "Enhancing charging and capture efficiency of aerosol nanoparticles using an atmospheric-pressure, flow-through RF plasma with a downstream DC bias," Aerosol Science and Technology 54, 1249– 1254 (2020).
- ⁶⁷¹S. Ghosh, T. Liu, M. Bilici, J. Cole, I.-M. Huang, D. Staack, D. Mariotti, and R. M. Sankaran, "Atmospheric-pressure dielectric barrier discharge with capillary injection for gas-phase nanoparticle synthesis," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 48, 314003 (2015).
- ⁶⁷²N. H. Abuyazid, X. Chen, D. Mariotti, P. Maguire, C. J. Hogan, and R. M. Sankaran, "Understanding the depletion of electrons in dusty plasmas at atmospheric pressure," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 29, 075011 (2020).
- ⁶⁷³Y. Fan, K. Zhang, H. Xiao, C. J. Hogan, and C. Li, "Sintering of metallic nano-aggregates in an atmospheric pressure non-thermal plasma," Journal of Aerosol Science **171**, 106167 (2023).
- ⁶⁷⁴T. Gallingani, N. H. Abuyazid, V. Colombo, M. Gherardi, and R. M. Sankaran, "Online ion mobility spectrometry of nanoparticle formation by non-thermal plasma conversion of metal salts in liquid aerosol droplets," Journal of Aerosol Science **150**, 105631 (2020).
- ⁶⁷⁵M. E. Hassan, M. Janda, and Z. Machala, "Transport of gaseous hydrogen peroxide and ozone into bulk water vs. electrosprayed aerosol," Water 13, 182 (2021).
- ⁶⁷⁶P. Maguire, D. Rutherford, M. Macias-Montero, C. Mahony, C. Kelsey, M. Tweedie, F. Pérez-Martin, H. McQuaid, D. Diver, and D. Mariotti, "Continuous in-flight synthesis for on-demand delivery of ligand-free colloidal gold nanoparticles," Nano Letters **17**, 1336–1343 (2017).
- ⁶⁷⁷ A. Dey, A. Lopez, G. Filipič, A. Jayan, D. Nordlund, J. Koehne, S. Krishnamurthy, R. P. Gandhiraman, and M. Meyyappan, "Plasma jet based in situ reduction of copper oxide in direct write printing," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology B **37**, 031203 (2019).

- ⁶⁷⁸K. Nitta, Y. Shimizu, K. Terashima, and T. Ito, "Plasma-assisted synthesis of size-controlled monodisperse submicron gold particles using inkjet droplets," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 54, 33LT01 (2021).
- ⁶⁷⁹S. Keniley, N. B. Uner, E. Perez, R. M. Sankaran, and D. Curreli, "Multiphase modeling of the dc plasma-water interface: application to hydrogen peroxide generation with experimental validation," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **31**, 075001 (2022).
- ⁶⁸⁰Y. Sui, A. Hess-Dunning, A. Radwan, R. Sankaran, and C. Zorman, "Engineering the surface morphology of inkjet printed ag by controlling solvent evaporation during plasma conversion of AgNO₃ inks," Journal of Materials Chemistry C 10, 5257–5265 (2022).
- ⁶⁸¹H. Gao, G. Wang, Z. Huang, L. Nie, D. Liu, X. Lu, G. He, and K. K. Ostrikov, "Plasma-activated mist: Continuous-flow, scalable nitrogen fixation, and aeroponics," ACS Sustainable Chemistry & Engineering 11, 4420-4429 (2023).
- ⁶⁸²J. R. Toth, N. H. Abuyazid, D. J. Lacks, J. N. Renner, and R. M. Sankaran, "A plasma-water droplet reactor for process-intensified, continuous nitrogen fixation at atmospheric pressure," ACS Sustainable Chemistry & Engineering 8, 14845–14854 (2020).
 ⁶⁸³M. Janda, K. Hensel, P. Tóth, M. E. Hassan, and Z. Machala, "The role
- ⁶⁸³M. Janda, K. Hensel, P. Tóth, M. E. Hassan, and Z. Machala, "The role of HNO₂ in the generation of plasma-activated water by air transient spark discharge," Applied Sciences **11**, 7053 (2021).
- ⁶⁸⁴A. Bisag, P. Isabelli, G. Laghi, R. Laurita, G. Dirani, F. Taddei, C. Bucci, F. Capelli, M. Gherardi, A. Paglianti, V. Sambri, and V. Colombo, "Cold atmospheric plasma decontamination of SARS-CoV-2 bioaerosols," Plasma Processes and Polymers **19**, e2100133 (2022).
- ⁶⁸⁵G. Nayak, J. Wang, R. Li, D. Aranzales, S. M. Thagard, and P. J. Bruggeman, "Non-oh-driven liquid-phase chemistry in water microdroplets," Plasma Processes and Polymers 20, 2200222 (2023).
- ⁶⁸⁶J. Kruszelnicki, A. M. Lietz, and M. J. Kushner, "Atmospheric pressure plasma activation of water droplets," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **52**, 355207 (2019).
- ⁶⁸⁷G. Oinuma, G. Nayak, Y. Du, and P. J. Bruggeman, "Controlled plasma-droplet interactions: a quantitative study of OH transfer in plasma-liquid interaction," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 29, 095002 (2020).
- ⁶⁸⁸G. Nayak, G. Oinuma, Y. Yue, J. S. Sousa, and P. J. Bruggeman, "Plasmadroplet interaction study to assess transport limitations and the role of OH, O, H, O₂(a¹Δ_g), O₃, He(2³s) and Ar(1s⁵) in formate decomposition," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30**, 115003 (2021).
- ⁶⁸⁹I. Sremački, G. Bruno, H. Jablonowski, C. Leys, A. Nikiforov, and K. Wende, "Influence of aerosol injection on the liquid chemistry induced by an rf argon plasma jet," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30**, 095018 (2021).
- ⁶⁹⁰T.-R. Lin, Y.-S. Hsieh, R.-Z. Zhang, and Y.-C. Cheng, "Enhancing the OH generation of atmospheric pressure plasma jets by mixing water aerosols at downstream region," Plasma Processes and Polymers **20**, e2200214 (2023).
- ⁶⁹¹G. Nayak, A. J. Andrews, I. Marabella, H. A. Aboubakr, S. M. Goyal, B. A. Olson, M. Torremorell, and P. J. Bruggeman, "Rapid inactivation of airborne porcine reproductive and respiratory syndrome virus using an atmospheric pressure air plasma," Plasma Processes and Polymers 17, 1900269 (2020).
- ⁶⁹²T. Xia, A. Kleinheksel, E. M. Lee, Z. Qiao, K. R. Wigginton, and H. L. Clack, "Inactivation of airborne viruses using a packed bed non-thermal plasma reactor," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **52**, 255201 (2019).
- ⁶⁹³N. D. Vaze, S. Park, A. D. Brooks, A. Fridman, and S. G. Joshi, "Involvement of multiple stressors induced by non-thermal plasma-charged aerosols during inactivation of airborne bacteria," PLOS ONE 12, 1–19 (2017).
- ⁶⁹⁴F. Prehn, E. Timmermann, M. Kettlitz, K. Schaufler, S. Günther, and V. Hahn, "Inactivation of airborne bacteria by plasma treatment and ionic wind for indoor air cleaning," Plasma Processes and Polymers **17**, 2000027 (2020).
- ⁶⁹⁵T. Kikuchi, A. Guionet, K. Takahashi, T. Koichi, S. Ishida, and T. Terazawa, "Elimination effect of airborne fungi using dielectric barrier discharges driven by a pulsed power generator," Plasma Medicine **10**, 169– 180 (2020).
- ⁶⁹⁶X. Song, C. Basheer, and R. N. Zare, "Making ammonia from nitrogen and water microdroplets," Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

120, e2301206120 (2023).

- ⁶⁹⁷M. A. Mehrgardi, M. Mofidfar, and R. N. Zare, "Sprayed water microdroplets are able to generate hydrogen peroxide spontaneously," Journal of the American Chemical Society **144**, 7606–7609 (2022).
- ⁶⁹⁸ M. M. Iqbal, C. P. Stallard, D. P. Dowling, and M. M. Turner, "Threedimensional coupled fluid-droplet model for atmospheric pressure plasmas," Plasma Processes and Polymers **12**, 201–213 (2015).
- ⁶⁹⁹ V. Suresh, L. Li, J. Redmond Go Felipe, and R. Gopalakrishnan, "Modeling nanoparticle charge distribution in the afterglow of non-thermal plasmas and comparison with measurements," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 54 (2021), 10.1088/1361-6463/abf70c.
- ⁷⁰⁰U. K. Krieger, C. Marcolli, and J. P. Reid, "Exploring the complexity of aerosol particle properties and processes using single particle techniques," Chem. Soc. Rev. **41**, 6631–6662 (2012).
- ⁷⁰¹C. Heinert, R. Sankaran, and D. Lacks, "Decay of electrostatic charge on surfaces due solely to gas phase interactions," Journal of Electrostatics 115, 103663 (2022).
- ⁷⁰²O. Havnes, "Dusty Plasmas in the Ionosphere and its Environment," (2002) pp. 13–21, https://pubs.aip.org/aip/acp/articlepdf/649/1/13/12070381/13_1_online.pdf.
- ⁷⁰³I. Garrick-Bethell, J. W. Head, and C. M. Pieters, "Spectral properties, magnetic fields, and dust transport at lunar swirls," Icarus **212**, 480–492 (2011).
- ⁷⁰⁴J. P. Vallée, "Cosmic magnetic fields as observed in the universe, in galactic dynamos, and in the milky way," New Astronomy Reviews 48, 763–841 (2004).
- ⁷⁰⁵R. L. Merlino, A. Barkan, C. Thompson, and N. D'Angelo, "Experiments on waves and instabilities in dusty plasma," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion **39**, A421 (1997).
- ⁶⁰Y. Nakamura, H. Bailung, and P. Shukla, "Ovbservation of ion-acoustic shocks in a dusty plasma," Physical Review Letters 83, 1602 (1999).
- ⁷⁰⁷Y. Nakamura and A. Sarma, "Observation of ion-acoustic solitary waves in a dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas 8, 3921 (2001).
- ⁷⁰⁸R. S. A Sarma, Y Saitou and Y. Nakamura, "Observation of the ionization instability and its suppression mechanism in a dusty double plasma device," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion **47**, 1415 (2005).
- ⁷⁰⁹S. Nunomura, N. Ohno, and S. Takamura, "Effects of ion flow by e × b drift on dust particle behaviour in magnetized cylindrical electron cyclotron resonance plasmas," Japanese Journal of Applied Physics 36, 877 (1997).
- ⁷¹⁰U. Konopka, D. Samsonov, A. V. Ivlev, J. Goree, V. Steinberg, and G. Morfill, "Rigid and differential plasma crystal rotation induced by magnetic fields," Physical Review E 61, 1890 (2000).
- ⁷¹¹N. Sato, G. Uchida, T. Kaneko, S. Shimizu, and S. Iizuka, "Dynamics of fine particles in magnetized plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 8, 1786–1790 (2001).
- ⁷¹²F. Cheung, A. Samarian, and B. James, "The rotation of planar-2 to planar-12 dust clusters in an axial magnetic field," New Journal of Physics 5, 75 (2003).
- ⁷¹³J. Carstensen, F. Greiner, L.-J. Hou, H. Maurer, and A. Piel, "Effect of neutral gas motion on the rotation of dust clusters in an axial magnetic field," Physics of Plasmas 16, 013702 (2009).
- ⁷¹⁴E. S. Dzlieva, V. Y. Kaasev, and A. I. Eikhvald, "The onset of rotational motion of dusty plasma structures in strata of a glow discharge in a magnetic field," Optics and Spectroscopy **100**, 456 (2006).
- ⁷¹⁵V. Y. Karasev, E. S. Dzlieva, A. Y. Ivanov, and A. I. Eikhvald, "Rotational motion of dusty structures in glow discharge in longitudinal magnetic field," Physical Review E 74, 066403 (2006).
- ⁷¹⁶T. Reichstein, J. Wilms, F. Greiner, A. Piel, and A. Melzer, "Experiments and simulations of particle flows in a magnetized dust torus," Contributions to Plasma Physics 52, 813 (2012).
- ⁷¹⁷I. Pilch, T. Reichstein, and A. Piel, "Torus-shaped dust clouds trapped in a magnetized anodic plasma," Physics of Plasmas 15, 103706 (2008), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.3006085.
- ⁷¹⁸J. Wilms, T. Reichstein, and A. Piel, "Experimental observation of crystalline particle flows in toroidal dust clouds," Physics of Plasmas 22, 6 (2015).
- ⁷¹⁹A. Piel and J. Wilms, "Hydraulic jumps in inhomogeneous strongly coupled toroidal dust flows," Physics of Plasmas 23, 073701 (2016).
- 720 E. Thomas, U. Konopka, R. L. Merlino, and M. Rosenberg, "Initial mea-

AIF Publishing accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIF Publishing

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset This is the author's peer reviewed,

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

surements of two- and three-dimensional ordering, waves, and plasma filamentation in the magnetized dusty plasma experiment," Physics of Plasmas 23, 055701 (2016), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.4943112.

- 721 E. Thomas, B. Lynch, U. Konopka, M. Menati, S. Williams, R. L. Merlino, and M. Rosenberg, "Pattern formation in strongly magnetized plasmas: observations from the magnetized dusty plasma experiment (MDPX) device," Plasma Physics and Controlled Fusion 62, 014006 (2019).
- ⁷²²S. Jaiswal, M. Menati, L. Coudel, V. H. Holloman, V. Rangari, and E. Thomas, "Effect of growing nanoparticle on the magnetic field induced filaments in a radio-frequency ar/c2h2 discharge plasma," Japanese Jour-nal of Applied Physics **59**, SHHC07 (2020).
- ⁷²³M. Menati, E. Thomas, and M. J. Kushner, "Filamentation of capacitively coupled plasmas in large magnetic fields," Physics of Plasmas 26, 063515 (2019), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5092600.
- ⁷²⁴M. Menati, B. Rasoolian, E. Thomas, and U. Konopka, "Experimental observation and numerical investigation of filamentary struc-tures in magnetized plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 27, 022101 (2020), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5135761.
- ⁷²⁵B. Tadsen, F. Greiner, and A. Piel, "Preparation of magnetized nanodusty plasmas in a radio frequency-driven parallel-plate reactor," Physics of Plasmas (1994-present) **21**, 103704 (2014), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.4897169. 726 E. Thomas, B. Lynch, U. Konopka, R. L. Merlino, and M. Rosenberg,
- "Observations of imposed ordered structures in a dusty plasma at high magnetic field," Physics of Plasmas (1994-present) 22, 030701 (2015).
- 727 T. Hall, E. Thomas, K. Avinash, R. Merlino, and M. Rosenberg, "Methods for the characterization of imposed, ordered structures in mdpx," Physics of Plasmas 25, 103702 (2018), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5049594.
- 728 T. Hall and E. Thomas, "Dynamics of dust particles confined in imposed potential structures in strongly magnetized, low-temperature plasmas,' Physical Review E 102, 023208 (2020).
- 729E. S. Dzlieva, L. G. Dyachkov, L. A. Novikov, S. I. Pavlov, and V. Y. Karasev, "Complex plasma in glow discharge in a strong magnetic field," EPL (Europhysics Letters) (Europhysics Letters) 123, 15001 (2018).
- 730 V. Karasev, E. Dzlieva, L. D'yachkov, L. Novikov, S. Pavlov, and S. Tarasov, "The effect of magnetic field on plasma particles in dusty plasma," Contributions to Plasma Physics 59, e201800136 (2019), https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1002/ctpp.201800136.
- ⁷³¹S. Jaiswal, T. Hall, S. LeBlanc, R. Mukherjee, and E. Thomas, "Effect of magnetic field on the phase transition in a dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas 24, 113703 (2017), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.5003972.
- 732S. I. Pavlov, E. S. Dzlieva, M. A. Ermolenko, L. A. Novikov, and V. Y. Karasev, "The influence of magnetic field on the geometrical dimensions of dusty structure in striations," Journal of Physics: Conference Series 1556. 012081 (2020).
- ¹³⁵⁰, 012001 (2020). 733 Y. Saitou, "Motions of dust particles in a complex plasma with an axisym-metric nonuniform magnetic field," Physics of Plasmas 23, 013709 (2016). 734 M. Choudhary, R. Bergert, S. Mitic, and M. H. Thoma, "Three-
- dimensional dusty plasma in a strong magnetic field: Observa-tion of rotating dust tori," Physics of Plasmas **27**, 063701 (2020), https://doi.org/10.1063/5.0004842.
- ³²⁵L. Simons and M. Coppins, "Modeling of spherical dust charging in colli-sionless magnetized plasmas with dimpl," Physics of Plasmas 27, 063702 (2020), https://doi.org/10.1063/5.0005392.
- ⁷³⁶D. Lange, "Floating surface potential of spherical dust grains in magnetized plasmas," Journal of Plasma Physics 82, 905820101 (2016).
- 737 S. V. Vladimirov and M. Nambu, "Attraction of charged particles in plasmas with finite flows," Physical Review E 52, R2172-R2174 (1995). 738 M. Nambu, S. V. Vladimirov, and P. K. Shukla, "Attractive forces between
- charged particulates in plasmas," Physics Letters A 203, 40-42 (1995). ⁷³⁹V. A. Schweigert, "The microparticle within electrode sheath of rf dis-
- charge," Pis'ma Zh. Tech. Fis. 21, 69 (1995), [Tech. Phys. Lett 21, 476 (1995)1740 V. A. Schweigert, I. V. Schweigert, A. Melzer, A. Homann, and A. Piel,
- "Alignment and instability of 'dust' crystals in plasmas," Physical Revie E 54, 4155 (1996).
- 741 M. Salimullah, M. Torney, P. K. Shukla, and A. K. Banerjee, "Threedimensional wakefields in a magnetized dusty plasma with streaming ions," Physica Scripta 67, 534 (2003).
- ⁷⁴²M. Salimullah, A. M. Rizwan, H. Nitta, M. Nambu, and P. K. Shukla, "On the shukla-nambu-salimullah potential in a streaming

dusty magnetoplasma," Physics of Plasmas 11, 4148-4150 (2004), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.1772376.

- 743 P. Shukla, "Waves and instabilities in magnetized dusty plasmas," in Plasma Astrophysics And Space Physics, edited by J. Büchner, I. Axford, E. Marsch, and V. Vasyliunas (Springer, Dordrecht, 1999) p. 235.
- ⁷⁴⁴W. J. Miloch, D. Darian, and M. Mortensen, "Wake potential of a dust
- particle in magnetised plasmas," Physica Scripta 92, 114006 (2017). ⁷⁴⁵N. N. Rao, P. K. Shukla, and M. Y. Yu, "Dust-acoustic waves in dusty plasmas," Planetary and Space Science 38, 543-546 (1990).
- Plasmas, Francary and space occurs 60, 710 (1997). 746 N. D'Angelo and R. Merlino, "Current-driven dust-acoustic instability in a collisional plasma," Planetary and Space Science 44, 1593–1598 (1996).
- 747 P. K. Kaw and A. Sen, "Low frequency modes in strongly coupled dusty plasmas," Physics of Plasmas 5, 3552 (1998). 748 R. L. Merlino, "25 years of dust acoustic waves," Journal of Plasma
- Physics 80, 773-786 (2014).
- 749 N. D'Angelo, "Dusty plasma ionization instability with ion drag," Physics of Plasmas 5, 3155 (1998).
- ⁷⁵⁰P. Bezbaruah and N. Das, "Collisional effects on interaction potential in complex plasma in presence of magnetic field," Physics of Plasmas 23 (2016), 10.1063/1.4944917.
- ⁷⁵¹J. Winter and G. Gebauer, "Dust in magnetic confinement fusion devices and its impact on plasma operation," Journal of Nuclear Materials 266-269, 228-233 (1999)
- 752S. I. Krasheninnikov, A. Y. Pigarov, R. D. Smirnov, and T. K. Soboleva, "Theoretical aspects of dust in fusion devices," Contributions to Plasma Physics 50, 410-425 (2010).
- 753 D. Apai and D. S. Lauretta, eds., Protoplanetary Dust: Astrophysical and Cosmochemical Perspectives (Cambridge, Cambridge, 2014). 754 M. Wardle, "Magnetic fields in protoplanetary disks," Astrophys Space Sci
- **311**, 35–45 (2007), https://doi.org/10.1007/s10509-007-9575-8. 755 A. Makar, "An audit of occurrence of dust in tokamak and stability of
- fusion plasmas," Plasma and Fusion Research 15, 1405019 (2020). 756N. D'Angelo, "Current-driven electrostatic dust-cyclotron instability in a
- collisional plasma," Planetary and Space Science 46, 1671-1676 (1998), econd Italian Meeting on Celestial Mechanics.
- 757 R. Bharuthram and T. Pather, "The kinetic dust-acoustic instability in a magnetized dusty plasma," Planetary and Space Science 44, 137 - 146 (1996)
- ⁷⁵M. Salimullah and M. Salahuddin, "Dust-acoustic waves in a mag-netized dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas 5, 828–829 (1998), https://doi.org/10.1063/1.872774.
- ⁷⁵⁹M. Rosenberg, "A note on the electrostatic dust cyclotron instability in a collisional plasma with warm dust," Physica Scripta 82, 035505 (2010).
- 760 P. Shukla and H. Rahman, "Instability of electrostatic dust-cyclotron waves and associated wake potential," Planetary and Space Science 46, 541-543 (1998).
- ⁷⁶¹ "Ring spokes, nasa solar system exploration," (2000), (accessed May 08,
- 2023), https://photojournal.jpl.nasa.gov/catalog/PIA02275.
 ²M. Robberto, "Webbtelescope.org: Central orion nebula (vlt)," (2006), (accessed May ⁷⁶²M. region 2023), 08, https://hubblesite.org/contents/media/images/2006/01/1826-Image.html?news=true.
- Parker ⁷⁶³"In depth, solar probe, NASA solar SVS-08, 2023), exploration," 0, (accessed May http://parkersolarprobe.jhuapl.edu/Multimedia/Images.php.
- 764 M. J. McCaughrean, "information@eso.org: Hubble's sharpest view of the orion nebula," (2020), (accessed on May 08, 2023), https://webbtelescope.org/contents/media/images/2020/24/4650-Image.
- ⁷⁶⁵ P. cli-Simons, "Noctilucent clouds: ate change," (2023), (ac cent clouds: a warning sign of (2023), (accessed May 08, 20 2023), mate https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Helkivad ööpilved_Kuresoo_kohal.jpg.
- ⁷⁶⁶"ESA tokamak," (), (accessed May 08, 2023), http://www.iter.org/.
 ⁷⁶⁷R. Chen, "Dust 'floats' above lunar surface," (2016), dec. 13, 2016 (accessed May 08, 2023), https://www.space.com/35240-moonlevitates-nasa-study.html.
- 768 Soderman, "NASA Reiner gamma region of interest," (2018), (accessed May 08, 2023), https://moon.nasa.gov/news/48/lunar-swirlfeatures-reproduced-by-modeling-solar-wind-standoff/.
- 769"GEC general home," 08. 2023). (), (accessed May https://www.apsgec.org/main/.

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIL Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- ⁷⁷⁰J. L. Mestel and L. Spitzer, "Star formation in magnetic dust clouds," Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society **116**, 504 (1956).
- ⁷⁷¹B. T. Draine, "Interstellar Dust Grains," Annual Review of Astronomy and Astrophysics 41, 241 (2003).
 ⁷⁷²J. R. Szalay, P. Pokorni, S. D. Bale, E. R. Christian, K. Goetz, K. Goodrich,
- ***J. K. Szałay, P. Pokorni, S. D. Bale, E. K. Christian, K. Goodrich, M. E. Hill, M. Kuchner, R. Larsen, D. Malaspina, D. J. McComas, D. Mitchell, B. Page, and N. Schwadron, "The near-sun dust environment: Initial observations from parker solar probe," The Astrophysical Journal Supplement Series 246, 27 (2020).
- ⁵³F. S. Mozer, O. V. Agapitov, S. D. Bale, J. W. Bonnell, K. Goetz, K. A. Goodrich, R. Gore, P. R. Harvey, P. J. Kellogg, D. Malaspina, M. Pulupa, and G. Schumm, "Time domain structures and dust in the solar vicinity: Parker solar probe observations," The Astrophysical Journal Supplement Series 246, 50 (2020).
- ⁷⁷⁴Mann, I. and Czechowski, A., "Dust observations from parker solar probe: dust ejection from the inner solar system," A&A 650, A29 (2021).
 ⁷⁷⁵J.-M. Wang, Y.-Y. Songsheng, Y.-R. Li, P. Du, and Z. Yu, "Dynamical
- ⁷⁷⁵ J.-M. Wang, Y.-Y. Songsheng, Y.-R. Li, P. Du, and Z. Yu, "Dynamical evidence from the sub-parsec counter-rotating disc for a close binary of supermassive black holes in ngc1068," Monthly Notices of the Royal Astronomical Society **497**, 1020 (2020).
 ⁷⁷⁶ A. M. A. Zahrani, "Charged particle circular orbits around weakly charged
- ⁷⁷⁶A. M. A. Zahrani, "Charged particle circular orbits around weakly charged and magnetized kerr black holes," The Astrophysical Journal **937**, 50 (2022).
- ⁷⁷⁷L. Couëdel, D. Artis, M. P. Khanal, C. Pardanaud, S. Coussan, S. LeBlanc, T. Hall, E. Thomas, U. Konopka, M. Park, and C. Arnas, "Influence of magnetic field strength on nanoparticle growth in a capacitively-coupled radio-frequency Ar/C 2H 2discharge," Plasma Research Express 1, 015012 (2019).
- ⁷⁷⁸A. A. Mamun, P. K. Shukla, and G. E. Morfill, "Theory of mach cones in magnetized dusty plasmas with strongly correlated charged dust grains," Phys. Rev. Lett. **92**, 095005 (2004).
- ⁷⁷⁹ M. M. Hossen, L. Nahar, M. Alam, S. Sultana, and A. Mamun, "Electrostatic shock waves in a nonthermal dusty plasma with oppositely charged dust," High Energy Density Physics 24, 9–14 (2017).
- ⁷⁸⁰E. E. Behery, S. K. El-Labany, M. M. Selim, T. H. Khalil, and M. A. Eissa, "Investigation of dust ion acoustic shock waves in dusty plasma using cellular neural network," Physica Scripta 96, 095606 (2021).
- using cellular neural network, Physica Scripta 96, 095606 (2021). ⁷⁸¹N. Rao, "Hydromagnetic waves and shocks in magnetized dusty plasmas," Planetary and Space Science 41, 21–26 (1993).
- ⁷⁸²A. Roy, K. K. Mondal, P. Chatterjee, and S. Raut, "Influence of external periodic force on ion acoustic waves in a magnetized dusty plasma through forced kp equation and modified forced kp equation," Braz. J. Phys. **52**, 65 (2022).
- ⁷⁸³G.-S. Chae, W. Scales, G. Ganguli, P. Bernhardt, and M. Lampe, "Numerical model for low-frequency ion waves in magnetized dusty plasmas," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 28, 1694–1705 (2000).
- ⁷⁸⁴E. El-Shamy and M. Selim, "Dust-acoustic periodic travelling waves in a magnetized dusty plasma with trapped ions and nonthermal electrons in astrophysical situations: oblique excitationss," Astrophys. Space Sci. 367, 100 (2022).
- ⁷⁸⁵G. Foroutan, H. Mehdipour, and H. Zahed, "Simulation study of the magnetized sheath of a dusty plasma" Physics of Plasmas **16** 103703 (2009)
- netized sheath of a dusty plasma," Physics of Plasmas 16, 103703 (2009). ⁷⁸⁶M. I. Zimmerman, W. M. Farrell, and A. R. Poppe, "Kinetic simulations of kilometer-scale mini-magnetosphere formation on the moon," Journal of Geophysical Research: Planets 120, 1893–1903 (2015), https://acupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/pdf/10.1002/2015JE004865.
- ⁷⁸⁷C. R. Choi, K. Dokgo, C. H. Woo, and K. W. Min, "Simulation study of solar wind interaction with lunar magnetic fields," Journal of Astronomy and Space Sciences **37**, 35–42 (2020).
- ⁷⁸⁸S. I. Popel, A. P. Golub', and L. M. Zelenyi, "Dusty plasmas above the sunlit surface of Mercury," Physics of Plasmas **30**, 043701 (2023), https://pubs.aip.org/aip/pop/articleodf/doi/10.1063/5.0142936/16832512/043701 1 5.0142936.ndf.
- ¹⁰¹ (302), ¹⁰³ (1023), ¹⁰²³ (102
- ⁷⁹⁰I. A. Kuznetsov, A. V. Zakharov, L. M. Zelenyi, S. I. Popel, T. I. Morozova, I. A. Shashkova, G. G. Dolnikov, A. N. Lyash, A. E. Dubov, M. E. Viktorov, A. P. Topchieva, B. A. Klumov, A. D. Usachev, E. A. Lisin, M. M. Vasiliev, O. F. Petrov, and A. Y. Poroikov, "Dust Particles in Space:

Opportunities for Experimental Research," Astronomy Reports 67, 35–60 (2023).

- ⁷⁹¹D. A. Mendis and Horányi, "Plasma processes at comet Churyumov-Gerasimenko: Expectations for Rosetta," Journal of Plasma Physics **79**, 1067–1070 (2013).
- ⁷⁹²M. Horányi, T. W. Hartquist, O. Havnes, D. A. Mendis, and G. E. Morfill, "Dusty plasma effects in Saturn's magnetosphere," Reviews of Geophysics 42, RG4002 (2004).
- ⁷⁹³F. Verheest, "Waves and instabilities in dusty space plasmas," Space Science Reviews 77, 267–302 (1996).
 ⁷⁹⁴M. Friedrich, M. Rapp, J. M. C. Plane, and K. M. Torkar, "Bite-outs and
- ¹⁹⁴M. Friedrich, M. Rapp, J. M. C. Plane, and K. M. Torkar, "Bite-outs and other depletions of mesospheric electrons," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **73**, 2201–2211 (2011).
- ⁷⁹⁵M. W. Morooka, J. E. Wahlund, A. I. Eriksson, W. M. Farrell, D. A. Gurnett, W. S. Kurth, A. M. Persoon, M. Shafiq, M. André, and M. K. G. Holmberg, "Dusty plasma in the vicinity of Enceladus," Journal of Geophysical Research (Space Physics) **116**, A12221 (2011).
- ⁷⁹⁶S. I. Kopnin, S. I. Popel, and M. Y. Yu, "Phenomena associated with complex (dusty) plasmas in the ionosphere during high-speed meteor showers," Physics of Plasmas 16, 063705 (2009), https://pubs.aip.org/aip/pop/articlepdf/doi/10.1063/1.3147931/15844079/0637065_l_online.pdf.
- ⁷⁹⁷M. E. Hervig, J. M. Plane, D. E. Siskind, W. Feng, C. G. Bardeen, and S. M. Bailey, "New global meteoric smoke observations from sofie: Insight regarding chemical composition, meteoric influx, and hemispheric asymmetry," Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres 126, e2021JD035007 (2021).
- ⁷⁹⁸ J. M. Russell III, S. M. Bailey, L. L. Gordley, D. W. Rusch, M. Horányi, M. E. Hervig, G. E. Thomas, C. E. Randall, D. E. Siskind, M. H. Stevens, *et al.*, "The aeronomy of ice in the mesosphere (aim) mission: Overview and early science results," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **71**, 289–299 (2009).
- ⁷⁹⁹ P. Dalin, H. Suzuki, N. Pertsev, V. Perminov, D. Efremov, P. Voelger, V. Narayanan, I. Mann, I. Häggström, M. Zalcik, *et al.*, "Studies of noctilucent clouds from the stratosphere during the sonc balloon-borne experiment in 2021," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **240**, 105959 (2022).
- ⁸⁰⁰M. E. Hervig, L. E. Deaver, C. G. Bardeen, J. M. Russell III, S. M. Bailey, and L. L. Gordley, "The content and composition of meteoric smoke in mesospheric ice particles from sofie observations," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics 84, 1–6 (2012).
- ⁸⁰¹T. Antonsen, O. Havnes, and I. Mann, "Estimates of the size distribution of meteoric smoke particles from rocket-borne impact probes," Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres **122**, 12–353 (2017).
- ⁸⁰²J. Gumbel and L. Megner, "Charged meteoric smoke as ice nuclei in the mesosphere: Part 1—a review of basic concepts," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **71**, 1225–1235 (2009).
- ⁸⁰³B. Strelnikov, T. Staszak, R. Latteck, T. Renkwitz, I. Strelnikova, F.-J. Lübken, G. Baumgarten, J. Fiedler, J. L. Chau, J. Stude, *et al.*, "Sounding rocket project "pmwe" for investigation of polar mesosphere winter echoes," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **218**, 105596 (2021).
- ⁸⁰⁴R. Latteck, T. Renkwitz, and J. L. Chau, "Two decades of long-term observations of polar mesospheric echoes at 69 n," Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics **216**, 105576 (2021).
- ⁸⁰⁵ V. L. Narayanan, I. Häggström, and I. Mann, "Effects of particle precipitation on the polar mesospheric summer echoes observed by eiscat vhf 224 mhz radar," Advances in Space Research 69, 3350–3361 (2022).
- ⁸⁰⁶T. L. Gunnarsdottir and I. Mann, "Charged dust in the d-region incoherent scatter spectrum," Journal of Plasma Physics 87, 905870502 (2021).
- ⁸⁰⁷M. Horanyi, "Charged Dust Dynamics in the Solar System," ARA&A 34, 383–418 (1996).
- ⁸⁰⁸O. E. Berg, F. F. Richardson, J. W. Rhee, and S. Auer, "Preliminary results of a cosmic dust experiment on the Moon," Geophys. Res. Lett. **1**, 289–290 (1974).
- ⁸⁰⁹ H. A. Zook and J. E. McCoy, "Large scale lunar horizon glow and a high altitude lunar dust exosphere," Geophys. Res. Lett. **18**, 2117–2120 (1991).
- ⁸¹⁰J. Schwan, X. Wang, H. W. Hsu, E. Grün, and M. Horányi, "The charge state of electrostatically transported dust on regolith surfaces," Geophys. Res. Lett. 44, 3059–3065 (2017).
- 811 N. Hood, A. Carroll, R. Mike, X. Wang, J. Schwan, H. W. Hsu, and

M. Horányi, "Laboratory Investigation of Rate of Electrostatic Dust Lofting Over Time on Airless Planetary Bodies," Geophys. Res. Lett. 45, 13,206–13,212 (2018).

- ⁸¹²A. Carroll, N. Hood, R. Mike, X. Wang, H. W. Hsu, and M. Horányi, "Laboratory measurements of initial launch velocities of electrostatically lofted dust on airless planetary bodies," Icarus 352, 113972 (2020).
- ⁸¹³J. Gumbel, L. Megner, O. M. Christensen, N. Ivchenko, D. P. Murtagh, S. Chang, J. Dillner, T. Ekebrand, G. Giono, A. Hammar, *et al.*, "The mats satellite mission-gravity wave studies by mesospheric airglow/aerosol tomography and spectroscopy," Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics 20, 431–455 (2020).
- ⁸¹⁴I. McCrea, A. Aikio, L. Alfonsi, E. Belova, S. Buchert, M. Clilverd, N. Engler, B. Gustavsson, C. Heinselman, J. Kero, *et al.*, "The science case for the eiscat_3d radar," Progress in Earth and Planetary Science 2, 1–63 (2015).
- ⁸¹⁵I. Mann, I. Häggström, A. Tjulin, S. Rostami, C. Anyairo, and P. Dalin, "First wind shear observation in pmse with the tristatic eiscat vhf radar," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **121**, 11–271 (2016).
- ⁸¹⁶M. Horanyi and D. A. Mendis, "Space debris: Electrodynamic effects," Advances in Space Research 6, 127–130 (1986).
- ⁸¹⁷G. Ganguli, C. Crabtree, L. Rudakov, and S. Chappie, "A Concept for Elimination of Small Orbital Debris," Transactions of the Japan Society of Aeronautical and Space Sciences, Aerospace Technology Japan 10, 23–27 (2012), arXiv:1104.1401 [physics.space-ph].
- ⁸¹⁸S. I. Popel, L. M. Zelenyi, and Zelenyi, "Future lunar missions and investigation of dusty plasma processes on the Moon," Journal of Plasma Physics **79**, 405–411 (2013).
- ⁸¹⁹T. Hoshino, S. Wakabayashi, M. Ohtake, Y. Karouji, T. Hayashi, H. Morimoto, H. Shiraishi, T. Shimada, T. Hashimoto, H. Inoue, R. Hirasawa, Y. Shirasawa, H. Mizuno, and H. Kanamori, "Lunar polar exploration mission for water prospection - JAXA's current status of joint study with ISRO," Acta Astronautica **176**, 52–58 (2020).
- ⁸²⁰A. Witze, "Fifty years after astronauts left the Moon, they are going back. Why?" Nature **612**, 397–399 (2022).
- ⁸²¹J. Pickrell, "These six countries are about to go to the Moon here's why," Nature **605**, 208–211 (2022).
- ⁸²² "India's Moon landing is a stellar achievement and a win for science," Nature 620, 921–921 (2023).
- Nature 020, 221-221 (2022).
 823 D. Castelvecchi, "Jupiter mission will be first to orbit moon of another planet," Nature 616, 420–421 (2023).
- ⁸²⁴W. Goode, S. Kempf, and J. Schmidt, "Mapping the surface composition of Europa with SUDA," Planet. Space Sci. 227, 105633 (2023).
 ⁸²⁵K. E. Mandt, "The first dedicated ice giants mission," Science 379, 640–
- 642 (2023).
 ⁸²⁶M. Horányi and T. E. Cravens, "The structure and dynamics of Jupiter's rine," Nature **381**, 293–295 (1996).
- ⁸²⁷M. Horányi, A. Juhász, and G. E. Morfill, "Large-scale structure of Saturn's E-ring," Geophys. Res. Lett. **35**, L04203 (2008).
- ⁸²⁸ M. Horanyi, G. Morfill, and E. Grun, "Mechanism for the acceleration and ejection of dust grains from Jupiter's magnetosphere," Nature 363, 144–146 (1993).
- ⁸²⁹M. Horanyi, G. Morfill, and E. Gruen, "The dusty ballerina skirt of Jupiter," J. Geophys. Res. 98, 21245–21252 (1993).
- ⁸³⁰J. E. Colwell, M. Horanyi, and E. Gren, "Capture of Interplanetary and Interstellar Dust by the Jovian Magnetosphere," Science 280, 88 (1998).
- ⁸³¹A. Czechowski and I. Mann, "Dynamics of nanodust in the vicinity of a stellar corona: Effect of plasma corotation," Astronomy & Astrophysics **652**, A131 (2021).
- ⁸³²A. Czechowski and J. Kleimann, "Nanodust dynamics during a coronal mass ejection," in *Annales Geophysicae*, Vol. 35 (Copernicus Publications Göttingen, Germany, 2017) pp. 1033–1049.
- ⁸³³G. H. Ricke, A. Gáspár, and N. P. Ballering, "Magnetic grain trapping and the hot excesses around early-type stars," The Astrophysical Journal **816**, 50 (2016).
- ⁸³⁴J. Lebreton, R. Van Lieshout, J.-C. Augereau, O. Absil, B. Mennesson, M. Kama, C. Dominik, A. Bonsor, J. Vandeportal, H. Beust, *et al.*, "An interferometric study of the fomalhaut inner debris disk-iii. detailed models of the exozodiacal disk and its origin," Astronomy & Astrophysics 555, A146 (2013).
- ⁸³⁵J. Stamm, A. Czechowski, I. Mann, C. Baumann, and M. Myrvang, "Dust

trajectory simulations around the sun, vega, and fomalhaut," Astronomy & Astrophysics 626, A107 (2019).

- ⁸³⁶ V. J. Sterken, L. R. Baalmann, B. T. Draine, E. Godenko, K. Herbst, H.-W. Hsu, S. Hunziker, V. Izmodenov, R. Lallement, and J. D. Slavin, "Dust in and Around the Heliosphere and Astrospheres," Space Sci. Rev. 218, 71 (2022).
- ⁸³⁷P. Strub, V. J. Sterken, R. Soja, H. Krüger, E. Grün, and R. Srama, "Heliospheric modulation of the interstellar dust flow on to Earth," A&A 621, A54 (2019), arXiv:1811.05860 [astro-ph.EP].
- ⁸³⁸H. Krüger, P. Strub, N. Altobelli, V. J. Sterken, R. Srama, and E. Grün, "Interstellar dust in the solar system: model versus in situ spacecraft data," A&A 626, A37 (2019), arXiv:1903.00310 [astro-ph.EP].
- ⁸³⁹D. J. McComas, E. R. Christian, N. A. Schwadron, N. Fox, J. Westlake, F. Allegrini, D. N. Baker, D. Biesecker, M. Bzowski, G. Clark, C. M. S. Cohen, I. Cohen, M. A. Dayeh, R. Decker, G. A. de Nolfo, M. I. Desai, R. W. Ebert, H. A. Elliott, H. Fahr, P. C. Frisch, H. O. Funsten, S. A. Fuselier, A. Galli, A. B. Galvin, J. Giacalone, M. Gkioulidou, F. Guo, M. Horanyi, P. Isenberg, P. Janzen, L. M. Kistler, K. Korreck, M. A. Kubiak, H. Kucharek, B. A. Larsen, R. A. Leske, N. Lugaz, J. Luhmann, W. Matthaeus, D. Mitchell, E. Moebius, K. Ogasawara, D. B. Reisenfeld, J. D. Richardson, C. T. Russell, J. M. Sokót, H. E. Spence, R. Skoug, Z. Stermovsky, P. Swaczyna, J. R. Szalay, M. Tokumaru, M. E. Wiedenbeck, P. Wurz, G. P. Zank, and E. J. Zirnstein, "Interstellar Mapping and Acceleration Probe (IMAP): A New NASA Mission," Space Sci. Rev. 214, 116 (2018).
- ⁸⁴⁰H. Krüger, P. Strub, R. Srama, M. Kobayashi, T. Arai, H. Kimura, T. Hirai, G. Moragas-Klostermeyer, N. Altobelli, V. J. Sterken, J. Agarwal, M. Sommer, and E. Grün, "Modelling DESTINY⁺ interplanetary and interstellar dust measurements en route to the active asteroid (3200) Phaethon," Planet. Space Sci. **172**, 22–42 (2019), arXiv:1904.07384 [astro-ph.EP].
- [astro-ph.EP].
 ⁸⁴¹ A. Zaslavsky, I. Mann, J. Soucek, A. Czechowski, D. Píša, J. Vaverka, N. Meyer-Vernet, M. Maksimovic, E. Lorfèvre, K. Issautier, *et al.*, "First dust measurements with the solar orbiter radio and plasma wave instrument," Astronomy & Astrophysics **656**, A30 (2021).
- ⁸⁴²B. Farr, X. Wang, J. Goree, I. Hahn, U. Israelsson, and M. Horányi, "Dust mitigation technology for lunar exploration utilizing an electron beam," Acta Astronautica 177, 405–409 (2020).
- ^{Acta} Astronauter 177, 402–407 (2020).
 ⁸⁴³B. Farr, X. Wang, J. Goree, I. Hahn, U. Israelsson, and M. Horányi, "Improvement of the electron beam (e-beam) lunar dust mitigation technology with varying the beam incident angle," Acta Astronautica 188, 362–366 (2021).
- ⁸⁴⁴B. Farr, X. Wang, J. Goree, I. Hahn, U. Israelsson, and M. Horányi, "Dust removal from a variety of surface materials with multiple electron beams," Acta Astronautica 200, 42–47 (2022).
- ⁸⁴⁵ J. Gaier, D. Waters, B. Banks, R. Misconin, and M. Crowder, "Evaluation of Surface Modification as a Lunar Dust Mitigation Strategy for Thermal Control Surfaces," in *41st International Conference on Environmental Systems*, International Conference on Environmental Systems (ICES) (American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics, 2011).
- ⁸⁴⁶T. W. Murphy, R. J. McMillan, N. H. Johnson, and S. D. Goodrow, "Lunar eclipse observations reveal anomalous thermal performance of Apollo reflectors," Icarus 231, 183–192 (2014).
- ⁸⁴⁷M. Hirabayashi, C. M. Hartzell, P. M. Bellan, D. Bodewits, G. L. Delzanno, T. W. Hyde, U. Konopka, E. Thomas, H. M. Thomas, I. Hahn, and U. E. Israelsson, "Electrostatic dust remediation for future exploration of the Moon," Acta Astronautica 207, 392–402 (2023).
- ⁸⁴⁸H. Kawamoto, M. Uchiyama, B. L. Cooper, and D. S. McKay, "Mitigation of lunar dust on solar panels and optical elements utilizing electrostatic traveling-wave," Journal of Electrostatics 69, 370–379 (2011).
- ⁸⁴⁹ P. Oudayer, L. Monnin, J. C. Matéo-Vélez, S. L. G. Hess, P. Sarrailh, G. Murat, and J. F. Roussel, "Multiscale Modeling of Dust Charging in Simulated Lunar Environment Conditions," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 47, 3710–3716 (2019).
- ⁸⁵⁰A. A. Sickafoose, J. E. Colwell, M. Horányi, and S. Robertson, "Photoelectric Charging of Dust Particles in Vacuum," Physical Review Letters 84, 6034–6037 (2000).
- ⁸⁵¹A. A. Sickafoose, J. E. Colwell, M. Horányi, and S. Robertson, "Experimental investigations on photoelectric and triboelectric charging of dust," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **106**, 8343–8356 (2001).

Publishing

ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

AIF Publishing

This is the author's peer reviewed,

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

- ⁸⁵²T. J. Stubbs, W. M. Farrell, J. S. Halekas, J. K. Burchill, M. R. Collier, M. I. Zimmerman, R. R. Vondrak, G. T. Delory, and R. F. Pfaff, "Dependence of lunar surface charging on solar wind plasma conditions and solar irradiation," Planetary and Space Science **90**, 10–27 (2014).
- ⁸⁵³ M. Lercel, C. Smeets, M. v. d. Kerkhof, A. Chen, T. v. Empel, and V. Banine, "EUV reticle defectivity protection options," in *Proc.SPIE*, Vol. 11148 (2019) p. 111480Y.
- ⁸⁵⁴ M. van de Kerkhof, E. Galutschek, A. Yakunin, S. Cats, and C. Cloin, "Particulate and molecular contamination control in EUV-induced H2plasma in EUV lithographic scanner," in *Systems Contamination: Prediction, Control, and Performance 2020*, Vol. 11489, edited by C. E. Soares, E. M. Wooldridge, and B. A. Matheson (SPIE, 2020) p. 114890K.
- ⁸⁵⁵M. van de Kerkhof, A. M. Yakunin, V. Kvon, A. Nikipelov, D. Astakhov, P. Krainov, and V. Banine, "EUV-induced hydrogen plasma and particle release," Radiation Effects and Defects in Solids **177**, 486–512 (2022).
- ⁸⁵⁶R. Van Der Horst, J. Beckers, E. Osorio, D. Astakhov, W. Goedheer, C. Lee, V. Ivanov, V. Krivtsum, K. Koshelev, D. Lopaev, F. Bijkerk, and V. Banine, "Exploring the electron density in plasma induced by EUV radiation: I. Experimental study in hydrogen," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 49 (2016), 10.1088/0022-3727/49/14/145203.
- ⁸⁵⁷D. Astakhov, W. Goedheer, C. Lee, V. Ivanov, V. Krivtsun, K. Koshelev, D. Lopaev, R. Van Der Horst, J. Beckers, E. Osorio, and F. Bijkerk, "Exploring the electron density in plasma induced by EUV radiation: II. Numerical studies in argon and hydrogen," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 49 (2016), 10.1088/0022-3727/49/29/295204.
- ⁸⁵⁸M. A. van de Kerkhof, T. van Empel, M. Lercel, C. Smeets, F. van de Wetering, A. Nikipelov, C. Cloin, A. Yakunin, and V. E. Banine, "Advanced particle contamination control in EUV scanners," in *Extreme Ultraviolet* (*EUV*) Lithography X (SPIE, 2019).
- ⁸⁵⁹J. Beckers, T. van de Ven, R. van der Horst, D. Astakhov, and V. Banine, "EUV-induced plasma: A peculiar phenomenon of a modern lithographic technology," Applied Sciences 9 (2019), 10.3390/app9142827.
- ⁸⁶⁰ M. v. d. Kerkhof, A. Yakunin, V. Kvon, F. v. d. Wetering, S. Cats, L. Heijmans, A. Nikipelov, A. Lassise, and V. Banine, "Understanding EUVinduced plasma and application to particle contamination control in EUV scanners," in *Proc.SPIE*, Vol. 11323 (2020) p. 113230Y.
- ⁸⁶¹A. A. Howling, C. Hollenstein, and P. Paris, "Direct visual observation of powder dynamics in rf plasma-assisted deposition," Applied Physics Letters 59, 1409–1411 (1991).
- ⁸⁶²M. S. Barnes, J. H. Keller, J. C. Forster, J. A. O'Neill, and D. K. Coultas, "Transport of dust particles in glow-discharge plasmas," Physical Review Letters 68, 313–316 (1992).
- ⁸⁶³H. G. Parks and J. F. O'Hanlon, "The evolving role of defects and contamination in semiconductor manufacturing," Microelectronics Journal 24, 313–327 (1993).
- ⁸⁶⁴ M. P. Garrity, T. W. Peterson, L. M. Garrett, and J. F. O'Hanlon, "Fluid simulations of particle contamination in postplasma processes," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 13, 2939–2944 (1995).
- ⁸⁶⁵ S. M. Collins, D. A. Brown, J. F. O'Hanlon, and R. N. Carlile, "Postplasma particle dynamics in a Gaseous Electronics Conference RF Reference Cell," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 13, 2950–2953 (1995).
- ⁸⁶⁶C. Yeon, J. Kim, and K. Whang, "Dynamics of particulates in the afterglow of a radio frequency excited plasma," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 13, 927–930 (1995).
- ⁸⁶⁷S. J. Choi, D. J. Rader, and A. S. Geller, "Massively parallel simulations of Brownian dynamics particle transport in low pressure parallel-plate reactors," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 14, 660–665 (1996).
- ⁸⁶⁸S. M. Collins, D. A. Brown, J. F. O'Hanlon, and R. N. Carlile, "Particle trapping, transport, and charge in capacitively and inductively coupled argon plasmas in a Gaseous Electronics Conference Reference Cell," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 14, 634–638 (1996).
- S. Selwyn, C. A. Weiss, F. Sequeda, and C. Huang, "Particle contamination formation in magnetron sputtering processes," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 15, 2023–2028 (1997).
 S. Selwyn, C. A. Weiss, F. Sequeda, and C. Huang, "In-situ analysis
- ⁸⁷⁰G. S. Selwyn, C. A. Weiss, F. Sequeda, and C. Huang, "In-situ analysis of particle contamination in magnetron sputtering processes," Thin Solid Films **317**, 85–92 (1998).
- ⁸⁷¹H. Setyawan, M. Shimada, K. Ohtsuka, and K. Okuyama, "Visualization and numerical simulation of fine particle transport in a low-pressure

parallel plate chemical vapor deposition reactor," Chemical Engineering Science 57, 497–506 (2002).

- ⁵⁷²H. Setyawan, M. Shimada, and K. Okuyama, "Characterization of fine particle trapping in a plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition reactor," Journal of Applied Physics **92**, 5525–5531 (2002).
- ⁸⁷³H. Setyawan, M. Shimada, Y. Imajo, Y. Hayashi, and K. Okuyama, "Characterization of particle contamination in process steps during plasmaenhanced chemical vapor deposition operation," Journal of Aerosol Science 34, 923–936 (2003).
- ⁸⁷⁴H. Setyawan, M. Shimada, Y. Hayashi, K. Okuyama, and S. Yokoyama, "Particle Formation and Trapping Behavior in a TEOS/O2 Plasma and Their Effects on Contamination of a Si Wafer," Aerosol Science and Technology 38, 120–127 (2004).
- ⁸⁷⁵ J. So, M. Kim, H. Kwon, S. Maeng, E. Choi, C.-W. Chung, and J.-Y. Yun, "Investigation of Contamination Particles Generation and Surface Chemical Reactions on Al2O3, Y2O3, and YF3 Coatings in F-Based Plasma," Applied Surface Science, 157367 (2023).
- ⁸⁷⁶J. Beckers, B. van Minderhout, P. Blom, G. Kroesen, and T. Peijnenburg, "Particle contamination control by application of plasma," in *Extreme Ultraviolet (EUV) Lithography XI*, Vol. 11323 (SPIE, 2020) pp. 558–563.
- ⁸⁷⁷J. C. A. v. Huijstee, B. v. Minderhout, R. M. H. Rompelberg, P. Blom, T. Peijnenburg, and J. Beckers, "Plasma assisted particle contamination control: plasma charging dependence on particle morphology," in *Proc.SPIE*, Vol. 11611 (2021) p. 116113A.
- ⁸⁷⁸P. Blom, J. C. A. van Huijstee, F. Medini, R. Baade, and J. Beckers, "Plasma-assisted removal of particles: taming the beast," Mikroniek 6, 15–18 (2021).
- ⁸⁷⁹J. Beckers, J. v. Huijstee, P. Blom, F. Medini, and T. Peijnenburg, "The role of neutral drag force in pulsed plasma enabled particle contamination control," in *Proc.SPIE*, Vol. 12496 (2023) p. 1249631.
- ⁸⁸⁰T. E. Sheridan, J. Goree, Y. T. Chiu, R. L. Rairden, and J. A. Kiessling, "Observation of dust shedding from material bodies in a plasma," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **97**, 2935–2942 (1992).
- ⁸⁸¹T. M. Flangan and J. Goree, "Dust release from surfaces exposed to plasma," Physics of Plasmas 13, 123504 (2006).
- PIBSINA, FILSING OF FIRSTING 10, 122-00 (2000).
 882 T. E. Sheridan and A. Hayes, "Charge fluctuations for particles on a surface exposed to plasma," Applied Physics Letters 98, 91501 (2011).
- exposed to plasma, Applied Physics Letters **56**, 91501 (2011).
 ⁸⁸³L. C. J. Heijmans and S. Nijdam, "Dust on a surface in a plasma: A charge simulation," Physics of Plasmas **23** (M3703 (2016)).
- simulation," Physics of Plasmas 23, 043703 (2016).
 ⁸⁸⁴D. Shefer, A. Nikipelov, M. van de Kerkhof, V. Banine, and J. Beckers, "Morphology change and release of tin and lead micro-particles from substrates in hydrogen plasma," in *Extreme Ultraviolet (EUV) Lithography XII*, Vol. 11609, edited by N. M. Felix and A. Lio (SPIE, 2021) p. 116091F.
- ⁸⁸⁵D. Shefer, A. Nikipelov, M. van de Kerkhof, Z. Marvi, V. Banine, and J. Beckers, "The impact of hydrogen plasma on the structure and morphology of tin and lead micrometer sized particles," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics **56**, 85204 (2023).
- ⁸⁸⁶H. Yu, X. Wu, H. Li, Y. Yuan, and J. Yang, "Particle removal is explored by the motion of individual particles based on laser-induced plasma shock wave," Optics Communications 460, 125205 (2020).
- ⁸⁸⁷C. M. Ticoş, A. Scurtu, and D. Ticoş, "A pulsed 'plasma broom' for dusting off surfaces on Mars," New Journal of Physics **19**, 063006 (2017).
- ⁸⁸⁸X. Wang, M. Horányi, and S. Robertson, "Investigation of dust transport on the lunar surface in a laboratory plasma with an electron beam," Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics **115** (2010), https://doi.org/10.1029/2010JA015465.
- ⁶⁶⁹ Wang, M. Horányi, and S. Robertson, "Dust transport near electron beam impact and shadow boundaries," Planetary and Space Science **59**, 1791–1794 (2011).
- ⁸⁹⁰N. C. Orger, K. Toyoda, H. Masui, and M. Cho, "Experimental investigation on silica dust lofting due to charging within micro-cavities and surface electric field in the vacuum chamber," Advances in Space Research 63, 3270–3288 (2019).
- ⁸⁹¹P. V. Krainov, V. V. Ivanov, D. I. Astakhov, V. V. Medvedev, V. V. Kvon, A. M. Yakunin, and M. A. van de Kerkhof, "Dielectric particle lofting from dielectric substrate exposed to low-energy electron beam," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **29**, 085013 (2020).
 ⁸⁹²P. V. Krainov, V. V. Ivanov, D. I. Astakhov, V. V. Medvedev, V. V. Kvon,
- ⁸⁹²P. V. Krainov, V. V. Ivanov, D. I. Astakhov, V. V. Medvedev, V. V. Kvon, A. M. Yakunin, and M. A. van de Kerkhof, "Particle lofting from substrate

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas

exposed to plasma and electron beam," (2020).

- ⁸⁹³P. Krainov, V. Ivanov, D. Astakhov, S. Medvedev, and M. van de Kerkhof, "Role of ion accumulation in lofting of submicrometer-sized dielectric particle from dielectric surface by plasma and low-energy electron beam," in *Optical and EUV Nanolithography XXXV*, Vol. 12051, edited by A. Lio and M. Burkhardt (SPIE, 2022) p. 1205103.
- ⁸⁹⁴H. Gan, X. Zhang, X. Li, H. Jin, L. Xie, and Y. Zou, "Experiments on the Electrostatic Transport of Charged Anorthite Particles under Electron Beam Irradiation," The Astrophysical Journal **930**, 42 (2022).
- ^{BOBI} Traditional Analo, "Control Experiment of Positively Charged Fine Particles at the Atmospheric Pressure," AIP Conference Proceedings **799**, 530–533 (2005).
- ⁸⁹⁶M. Shoyama, H. Yoshioka, and S. Matsusaka, "Charging and Levitation of Particles Using UV Irradiation and Electric Field," IEEE Transactions on Industry Applications 58, 776–782 (2022).
- ⁸⁹⁷H. Masuda, K. Gotoh, H. Fukada, and Y. Banba, "The removal of particles from flat surfaces using a high-speed air jet," Advanced Powder Technology 5, 205–217 (1994).
- ⁸⁹⁸ K. Gotoh, K. Mizutani, Y. Tsubota, J. Oshitani, M. Yoshida, and K. Inenaga, "Enhancement of Particle Removal Performance of High-speed Air Jet by Setting Obstacle in Jet Flow," Particulate Science and Technology 33, 567 – 571 (2015).
- ⁸⁹⁹M. Kobayakawa, S. Kiriyama, M. Yasuda, and S. Matsusaka, "Microscopic analysis of particle detachment from an obliquely oscillating plate," Chemical Engineering Science **123**, 388–394 (2015).
- ⁹⁰⁰W. Theerachaisupakij, S. Matsusaka, M. Kataoka, and H. Masuda, "Effects of wall vibration on particle deposition and reentrainment in aerosol flow," Advanced Powder Technology **13**, 287–300 (2002).
- ⁹⁰¹M. Hohlfeld, "as Niederschlagen des Rauches durch Elektricitat," Archiv fur dir gesammte Naturlehre 2, 205–206 (1824).
- ⁹⁰² A. S. M. Sayem, M. M. K. Khan, M. G. Rasul, and N. M. S. Hassan, "Performance Assessment of an Electrostatic Precipitator of a Coal-Fired Power Plant—A Case Study for Collecting Smaller Particles," in *Application of Thermo-fluid Processes in Energy Systems: Key Issues and Recent Developments for a Sustainable Future*, edited by M. M. K. Khan, A. A. Chowdhury, and N. M. S. Hassan (Springer Singapore, Singapore, 2018) pp. 109–138.
- ⁹⁰³A. Sudrajad and A. F. Yusof, "Review of Electrostatic Precipitator Device for Reduce of Diesel Engine Particulate Matter," Energy Procedia 68, 370– 380 (2015).
- ⁹⁰⁴A. Afshari, L. Ekberg, L. Forejt, J. Mo, S. Rahimi, J. Siegel, W. Chen, P. Wargocki, S. Zurami, and J. Zhang, "Electrostatic Precipitators as an Indoor Air Cleaner—A Literature Review," Sustainability **12** (2020), 10.3390/su12218774.
- ⁹⁰⁵L. Couëdel, A. Mezeghrane, A. A. Samarian, M. Mikikian, Y. Tessier, M. Cavarroc, and L. Boufendi, "Complex plasma afterglow," Contributions to Plasma Physics 49, 235–259 (2009).
- ⁹⁰⁶I. B. Denysenko, I. Stefanovic, B. Sikimic, J. Winter, and N. A. Azarenkov, "Discharging of dust particles in the afterglow of plasma with large dust density," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 88 (2013), 10.1103/Phys-RevE.88.023104.
- ⁹⁰⁷I. B. Denysenko, I. Stefanovic, N. A. Azarenkov, and G. P. Burmaka, "Effect of secondary emission on the argon plasma afterglow with large dust density," PHYSICS OF PLASMAS 22 (2015), 10.1063/1.4907225.
- K. Kuyer and R. L. Merlino, "Evolution of Dust Clouds in Afterglow Plasmas," IEEE Transactions on Plasma Science 44, 473–478 (2016).
 909 I. B. Denysenko, M. Mikikian, and N. A. Azarenkov, "Dust dynamics
- ²⁰⁷I. B. Denysenko, M. Mikikian, and N. A. Azarenkov, "Dust dynamics during the plasma afterglow," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 95201 (2022).
- ⁹¹⁰L. Couëdel, "Temporal dusty plasma afterglow: A review," Frontiers in Physics **10**, 1–13 (2022).
- ⁹¹¹ B. Van Minderhout, A. T. A. Peijnenburg, P. Blom, J. M. Vogels, G. M. W. Kroesen, and J. Beckers, "The charge of micro-particles in a low pressure spatial plasma afterglow," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 52 (2019), 10.1088/1361-6463/ab2525.
- ⁹¹²B. van Minderhout, J. C. A. van Huijstee, R. M. H. Rompelberg, A. Post, A. T. A. Peijnenburg, P. Blom, and J. Beckers, "Charge of clustered microparticles measured in spatial plasma afterglows follows the smallest enclosing sphere model," Nature Communications **12** (2021), 10.1038/s41467-021-23604-z.

⁹¹³B. Van Minderhout, J. C. A. Van Huijstee, A. T. A. Peijnenburg, P. Blom, G. M. W. Kroesen, and J. Beckers, "Charge neutralisation of micropartirelation of micropartimicropartirelation of micropartirelation of micropartimicropartirelation of micropartirelation of micropart

54

- cles by pulsing a low-pressure shielded spatial plasma afterglow," (2021). 9¹⁴J. C. A. van Huijstee, P. Blom, A. T. A. Peijnenburg, and J. Beckers, "Spatio-Temporal Plasma Afterglow Induces Additional Neutral Drag Force on Microparticles," Frontiers in Physics 10, 13–16 (2022).
- ¹⁰R. Gopalarishan and C. J. Honors in Justice and Combine functional control of the second state of t
- ⁹¹⁶F. Fanelli, A. M. Mastrangelo, and F. Fracassi, "Aerosol-Assisted Atmospheric Cold Plasma Deposition and Characterization of Superhydrophobic Organic–Inorganic Nanocomposite Thin Films," Langmuir 30, 857– 865 (2014).
- ⁹¹⁷P. J. Bruggeman, M. J. Kushner, B. R. Locke, J. G. E. Gardeniers, W. G. Graham, D. B. Graves, R. C. H. M. Hofman-Caris, D. Maric, J. P. Reid, E. Ceriani, D. Fernandez Rivas, J. E. Foster, S. C. Garrick, Y. Gorbanev, S. Hamaguchi, F. Iza, H. Jablonowski, E. Klimova, J. Kolb, F. Kr-cma, P. Lukes, Z. Machala, I. Marinov, D. Mariotti, S. Mededovic Tha-gard, D. Minakata, E. C. Neyts, J. Pawlat, Z. L. Petrovic, R. Pflieger, S. Reuter, D. C. Schram, S. Schröter, M. Shiraiwa, B. Tarabová, P. A. Tsai, J. R. R. Verlet, T. von Woedtke, K. R. Wilson, K. Yasui, and G. Zvereva, "Plasma-liquid interactions: a review and roadmap," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 25, 053002 (2016).
- ⁹¹⁸E. Husmann, E. Thimsen, and X. Chen, "Particle charge distributions in the effluent of a flow-through atmospheric pressure low temperature plasma," Plasma Sources Science and Technology **30** (2021), 10.1088/1361-6595/ac12c1.
- ⁹¹⁹X. Chen and C. J. Hogan, "Nanoparticle dynamics in the spatial afterglows of nonthermal plasma synthesis reactors," Chemical Engineering Journal 411, 128383 (2021).
- ⁹²⁰A Bouchoule and L Boufendi, "Particulate formation and dusty plasma behaviour in argon-silane RF discharge," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 2, 204 (1993).
- ⁹²¹L. BOUFENDI, A. BOUCHOULE, R. K. PORTEOUS, J. P. BLONDEAU, A. PLAIN, and C. LAURE, "PARTICLE PARTICLE INTERACTIONS IN DUSTY PLASMAS," JOURNAL OF APPLIED PHYSICS 73, 2160– 2162 (1993).
- ⁹²²L. Boufendi and A. Bouchoule, "Particle nucleation and growth in a lowpressure argon-silane discharge," Plasma Sources Science and Technology 3, 262 (1994).
- ⁹²³L. Boufendi, A. Bouchoule, and T. Hbid, "Electrical characterization and modeling of a dust forming plasma in a radio frequency discharge," JOUR-NAL OF VACUUM SCIENCE & TECHNOLOGY A-VACUUM SUR-FACES AND FILMS 14, 572–576 (1996).
- ⁹²⁴E. Stoffels, W. W. Stoffels, G. M. W. Kroesen, and F. J. de Hoog, "Dust formation and charging in an Ar/SiH4 radio-frequency discharge," Journal of Vacuum Science & Technology A 14, 556–561 (1996).
- ⁹²⁵I. Stefanovic, E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, and J. Winter, "H alpha emission in the presence of dust in an Ar-C2H2 radio-frequency discharge," NEW JOURNAL OF PHYSICS 5 (2003), 10.1088/1367-2630/5/1/339.
- ⁹²⁶I. V. Schweigert, A. L. Alexandrov, D. A. Ariskin, F. M. Peeters, I. Stefanovic, E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, and J. Winter, "Effect of transport of growing nanoparticles on capacitively coupled rf discharge dynamics," PHYSICAL REVIEW E 78 (2008), 10.1103/PhysRevE.78.026410.
- ²⁷⁷L. Boufendi, M. C. Jouanny, E. Kovacevic, J. Berndt, and M. Mikikian, "Dusty plasma for nanotechnology," JOURNAL OF PHYSICS D-APPLIED PHYSICS 44, 174035 (2011).
- ⁹²⁸J. Beckers and G. Kroesen, "Surprising temperature dependence of the dust particle growth rate in low pressure Ar/C2H2 plasmas," Applied Physics Letters **99** (2011), 10.1063/1.3658730.
- ⁹²⁹F. Van De Wetering, W. Oosterbeek, J. Beckers, S. Nijdam, T. Gibert, M. Mikikian, H. Rabat, E. Kovačević, and J. Berndt, "Interaction of nanosecond ultraviolet laser pulses with reactive dusty plasma," Applied Physics Letters **108**, 213103 (2016).
- ⁹³⁰N. Kashihara, H. Setyawan, M. Shimada, Y. Hayashi, C. S. Kim, K. Okuyama, and S. Winardi, "Suppression of particle generation in a plasma process using a sine-wave modulated rf plasma," Journal of Nanoparticle Research 8, 395–403 (2006).
- ⁹³¹Y. Watanabe, M. Shiratani, and H. Makino, "Powder-free plasma chemical vapor deposition of hydrogenated amorphous silicon with high rf power density using modulated rf discharge," Applied Physics Letters 57, 1616–

AIF Publishing accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

This is the author's peer reviewed,

Physics of Plasmas

AIP Publishing

Physics and applications of dusty plasmas ⁹³²H. A. Perko, J. D. Nelson, and J. R. Green, "Review of martian dust composition, transport, deposition, adhesion, and removal," in *Space 2002 and Robotics 2002* (ASCE Library, 2002) pp. 176–189. ⁹³³M. Y. Pustylnik, Z. Marvi, and J. Beckers, "On the optical measurement of microparticle charge using quantum dots," Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 55, 095202 (2022). ⁹³⁴M. Hasani G Klaasen, Z. Marvi, M. Pustylnik, and L. Beckers, "Onan-

- Physics 55, 095202 (2022).
 ⁹³⁴M. Hasani, G. Klaassen, Z. Marvi, M. Pustylnik, and J. Beckers, "Quantum dot photoluminescence as charge probe for plasma exposed surfaces," Iournal of Physics D: Applied Physics 56, 025202 (2023).
- Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics 56, 025202 (2023).
 ⁹³⁵A. A. Samarian and B. W. James, "Dust as fine electrostatic probes for plasma diagnostic," Plasma Phys. Control. Fusion 47, B629–B639 (2005).
- ⁹³⁶J. Benedikt, H. Kersten, and A. Piel, "Foundations of measurement of electrons, ions and species fluxes toward surfaces in low-temperature plasmas," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. **30**, 033001 (2021).
- ⁹³⁷B. M. Annaratone, T. Antonova, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Diagnostics of the Electronegative Plasma Sheath at Low Pressures Using Microparticles," Phys. Rev. Lett. **93**, 185001 (2004).
- ⁹³⁸R. Basner, F. Sigeneger, D. Loffhagen, G. Schubert, H. Fehske, and H. Kersten, "Particles as probes for complex plasmas in front of biased surfaces," New J. Phys. **11**, 013041 (2009).
- ⁹³⁹J. Beckers, T. Ockenga, M. Wolter, W. W. Stoffels, J. Van Dijk, H. Kersten, and G. M. W. Kroesen, "Microparticles in a collisional rf plasma sheath under hypergravity conditions as probes for the electric field strength and the particle charge," Phys. Rev. Lett. **106**, 1–4 (2011).
- 940 P. Meijaard, Hyper-gravity controlled microparticles probing the plasma sheath, Ph.D. thesis, Applied Physics and Science Education (2023), proefschrift. Embargo. pdf open access 15-2-2024.
 941 V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, M. Fink, and G. E. Morfill,
- ⁹⁴¹ V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, M. Fink, and G. E. Morfill, "Rotating electric fields in complex (dusty) plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 16, 083708 (2009).
- ⁹⁴² L. Wörner, V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, S. K. Zhdanov, H. M. Thomas, G. E. Morfill, M. Kroll, J. Schablinski, , and D. Block, "Effect of rotating electric field on 3d complex (dusty) plasma," Phys. Plasmas 18, 063706 (2011).
 ⁹⁴³ D. H. E. Dubin and T. M. O'Neil, "Trapped nonneutral plasmas, liquids, and crystals (the thermal equilibrium states)," Rev. Mod. Phys. 71, 87–178
- (1999). 944P. Hartmann, A. Z. Kovács, J. C. Reyes, L. S. Matthews, and T. W. Hyde, "Dust as probe for horizontal field distribution in low pressure gas discharges," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 23, 045008 (2014), arXiv:1403.4730.
- ⁹⁴⁵L. Talbot, R. K. Cheng, R. W. Schefer, and D. R. Willis, "Thermophoresis of particles in a heated boundary layer," J. Fluid Mech. **101**, 737–758 (1980).
- ⁹⁴⁶H. Rothermel, T. Hagl, G. E. Morfill, M. H. Thoma, and H. M. Thomas, "Gravity compensation in complex plasmas by application of a temperature gradient," Phys. Rev. Lett. **89**, 175001 (2002).
- ⁹⁴⁷ A. Homann, A. Melzer, S. Peters, R. Madani, and A. Piel, "Laser-excited dust lattice waves in plasma crystals," Phys. Lett. A 242, 173–180 (1998).⁹⁴⁸ A. Melzer, "Laser manipulation of particles in dusty plasmas," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 10, 303–310 (2001).
- ⁹⁴⁹V. Nosenko, J. Goree, Z. W. Ma, and A. Piel, "Observation of Shear-Wave Mach Cones in a 2D Dusty-Plasma Crystal," Phys. Rev. Lett. 88, 135001 (2002).
- ⁹⁵⁰M. Wolter and A. Melzer, "Laser heating of particles in dusty plasmas," Phys. Rev. E **71**, 036414 (2005).
- ⁹⁵¹ V. Nosenko, J. Goree, and A. Piel, "Laser method of heating monolayer dusty plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 13, 032106 (2006).
- ⁹⁵²J. Schablinski, D. Block, A. Piel, A. Melzer, H. Thomsen, H. Kählert, and M. Bonitz, "Laser heating of finite two-dimensional dust clusters: A. experiments," Phys. Plasmas **19**, 013705 (2012).
- ⁹⁵³H. Thomsen, H. Kählert, M. Bonitz, J. Schablinski, D. Block, A. Piel, and A. Melzer, "Laser heating of finite two-dimensional dust clusters: B. simulations," Phys. Plasmas **19**, 023701 (2012).
- ⁹⁵⁴A. Schella, M. Mulsow, A. Melzer, J. Schablinski, and D. Block, "From transport to disorder: Thermodynamic properties of finite dust clouds," Phys. Rev. E 87, 063102 (2013).
- Finds Rev. E. 67, 505102 (2015).
 572, Haralson and J. Goree, "Laser heating of 2-d dusty plasmas using a random arc pattern," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. 44, 549–552 (2016).
- ⁹⁵⁶P. Lebedew, "Untersuchungen über die Druckkräfte des Lichtes," Ann.

- Phys. 311, 433-458 (1901).
- 957 E. F. Nichols and G. F. Hull, "Über Strahlungsdruck," Ann. Phys. 317, 225–263 (1903).
- ⁹⁵⁸F. Wieben and D. Block, "Photophoretic force measurement on microparticles in binary complex plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 25, 123705 (2018).
- ⁹⁵⁹A. Ashkin, "Acceleration and Trapping of Particles by Radiation Pressure," Phys. Rev. Lett. 24, 156–159 (1970).⁹⁶⁰T. Ito, K. Koga, D. Yamashita, K. Kamataki, N. Itagaki, G. Uchida, and
- Ito, K. Koga, D. Tahrashira, K. Kahiadaki, W. Tagaki, O. Cenuda, and M. Shiratani, "Plasma etching of single fine particle trapped in Ar plasma by optical tweezers," J. Phys. Conf. Ser. 518, 012014 (2014).
 ⁹⁶¹J. Schablinski, F. Wieben, and D. Block, "An optical tweezer for complex
- ⁹⁰¹ J. Schablinski, F. Wieben, and D. Block, "An optical tweezer for complex plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 22, 043703 (2015).
- ⁹⁶²D. Block, F. Wieben, and J. Schablinski, "Mode excitation in finite dust clusters using an optical trap," IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. 44, 479–482 (2016).
- ⁹⁶³ V. Schneider and H. Kersten, "On the use of optically trapped dust particles as micro-probes in process plasmas," Probl. At. Sci. Technol. , 164–167 (2013).
- ⁹⁶⁴V. Nosenko, A. V. Ivlev, and G. E. Morfill, "Laser-induced rocket force on a microparticle in a complex (dusty) plasma," Phys. Plasmas 17, 123705 (2010).
- ⁹⁶⁵L. Couëdel, M. Mikikian, L. Boufendi, and A. A. Samarian, "Residual dust charges in discharge afterglow," Phys. Rev. E 74, 026403 (2006).⁹⁶⁶O. Arp, D. Block, A. Piel, and A. Melzer, "Dust coulomb balls: Three-
- ⁶⁴⁰O. Arp, D. Block, A. Piel, and A. Meizer, Dust coulomb balls: Inteedimensional plasma crystals," Phys. Rev. Lett. **93**, 165004 (2004).
 ⁹⁶⁷O. Arp, D. Block, M. Klindworth, and A. Piel, "Confinement of coulomb
- ⁵⁰ J. J. Borner, M. Rindwordt, 2020 (2005).
 ⁵⁶⁸ S. Mitic, R. Sütterlin, A. V. I. H. Höfner, M. H. Thoma, S. Zhdanov, and
- G. E. Morill, "Convective dust clouds driven by thermal creep in a complex plasma," Phys. Rev. Lett. 101, 235001 (2008).
- ⁹⁶⁹T. M. Flanagan and J. Goree, "Gas flow driven by thermal creep in dusty plasma," Phys. Rev. E 80, 046402 (2009).
- ⁹⁷⁰ M. Schwabe, L.-J. Hou, S. Zhdanov, A. V. Ivlev, H. M. Thomas, and G. E. Morfill, "Convection in a dusty radio-frequency plasma under the influence of a thermal gradient," New Journal of Physics 13, 083034 (2011).
- ⁶¹ a mental gradient, Teer Sourial of Thyse Tey Souries (2017) 97¹ J. Held, M. Eslamisaray, and U. Kortshagen, "Particle trapping enables the dusty plasma synthesis of highly monodisperse nanocrystals," Bulletin of the American Physical Society (2022).
- 972 V. Nosenko and J. Goree, "Shear flows and shear viscosity in a twodimensional yukawa system (dusty plasma)," Phys. Rev. Lett. 93, 155004 (2004).
- ⁹⁷³B. Liu and J. Goree, "Shear viscosity of two-dimensional yukawa systems in the liquid state," Phys. Rev. Lett. **94**, 185002 (2005).
- ⁹⁷⁴Z. Donkó, J. Goree, P. Hartmann, and K. Kutasi, "Shear viscosity and shear thinning in two-dimensional yukawa liquids," Phys. Rev. Lett. 96, 145003 (2006).
- ⁹⁷⁵H.-W. Hu, Y.-X. Zhang, and L. I, "Multiscale cooperative microexcitations and structural rearrangements incold dusty plasma liquids," Reconstruction of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Redefinition of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Retrained and the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Redefinition of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids," Resource of the structural rearrangements in cold dusty plasma liquids, "Resource
- views of Modern Plasma Physics 5 (2021), 10.1007/s41614-021-00061-1. 9⁷⁶Y. Liu, N. Blosczyk, and D. Block, "Viscosity of finite Yukawa liquids," Phys. Plasmas 30, 27–34 (2023).
- ⁹⁷⁷F. Wieben, J. Schablinski, and D. Block, "Generation of two-dimensional binary mixtures in complex plasmas," Phys. Plasmas 24, 033707 (2017).
 ⁹⁷⁸S. V. Vladimirov, K. Ostrikov, and A. A. Samarian, *Physics and Applica*-
- *tions of Complex Plasmas* (Imperial College Press, London, 2005). ⁹⁷⁹A. Samarian and B. James, "Sheath measurement in rf-discharge plasma
- W. Samaran and B. James, Sneath measurement in ri-discharge plasma with dust grains," Phys. Lett. A 287, 125–130 (2001).
- Will dust grans, Thys. Ect. 7267, 125 Teo (2007).
 980V. Schneider and H. Kersten, "An optical trapping system for particle probes in plasma diagnostics," Rev. Sci. Instrum. 89, 103505 (2018).
- ⁹⁸¹T. Lafleur, "Tailored-waveform excitation of capacitively coupled plasmas and the electrical asymmetry effect," Plasma Sources Sci. Technol. 25, 013001 (2016).
- ⁹⁸² J. Schleitzer, V. Schneider, and H. Kersten, "Investigations of the sheath in a dual-frequency capacitively coupled rf discharge by optically trapped microparticles," Phys. Plasmas 28, 083506 (2021).
- ⁹⁸³P. Meijaard, T. J. A. Staps, and J. Beckers, "Step-wise excitation for the determination of the resonance frequency of a microparticle confined in a low pressure plasma," Phys. Plasmas 28, 083502 (2021).



ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset. PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088

700 mW "Bright" void

500 mW "Dim" void





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.







This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset. PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.

PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset. PLEASE CITE THIS ARTICLE AS DOI: 10.1063/5.0168088





ACCEPTED MANUSCRIPT

This is the author's peer reviewed, accepted manuscript. However, the online version of record will be different from this version once it has been copyedited and typeset.

